Library of The Theological Seminary
PRINCETON · NEW JERSEY

PRESENTED BY
Margaret Janvier Hort
Folio
Al. Alc.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2017 with funding from
Princeton Theological Seminary Library

https://archive.org/details/diaryoctober118400jani

Diary of
Rev. Levi Janvier
Sailed for India Sept. 13, 1841

Son of Rev. George W. Janvier, Pittsgrove, N.J.
Born April 25, 1816
Killed 1864, buried at Lodiana, India

LIBRARY OF PRINCETON
APR 22 1949
THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY

Ship Washington, at Sea.

Friday, Oct. 1. 1841. Just recovered from sea-sickness. Feel able to-day for the first to commence something in the way of a journal. Came on board ship at New Castle early in the afternoon of Sept. 13th. Our missionary company consist of Br. Wray & wife for Allahabad, myself and wife for Lodiana. There is one other passenger, Mr. Oakford, son of the owner of the vessel, who goes to Calcutta. The ship's company consist of the Captain (Taylor), 1st mate, (McElroy) 2nd mate, (Briar,) eight men, three boys, Ship-carpenter & Sail-maker, cook & Steward, eighteen in all. We were under weigh about 4 o'clock. Cast anchor in the evening a few miles below Reedy Island. Learned what I had not before heard or had forgotten, that the Pilot has entire command of the vessel until he leaves her: & during that time the Captain is much the same as a passenger. Early next morning weighed, & about noon the pilot left us. Employed myself from the time of coming on board until the pilot left, chiefly in writing letters. Was taken sick just before his departure. Suffered very much from that time till Tuesday of this week. Am now gradually recruiting. Have found sea-sickness quite equal to my utmost anticipations: & yet have not suffered from it near so long as some do. My dear Hannah was sick but two days. For this I desire to be deeply thankful. Our Heavenly Father tempered the wind to the lamb. Br. & sister W. have both been very sick, & are still far from well. They have not yet joined the company at the cabin table, as I have been enabled to do for the last three days. Since leaving America, we have had great variety of wind & weather. After a few pleasant days, with light, but

favourable winds, we met with head winds & wet, disagreeable weather: & for three or four days we made but moderate progress, the ship being in the mean time tossed about in the most unpleasant manner. We were then in the Gulf Stream. After this the wind changed, and we were borne along for several days at a great pace, the weather being wet, the sea rough, & the wind so high, that had it been ahead instead of fair, we should have accounted it a gale. The Captain estimated our progress, one 24 hours, at upwards of 300 miles. For several days past we have had delightful weather, & have made from five to eight knots an hour. The evenings have been very fine: the moonlight exceedingly bright & soft, & the air so mild that we could sit on deck till a late hour. We have an excellent ship, not of the largest size, (376 tons,) more than an average sailer, very commodious deck-house, large Cabin, with state rooms, which though small are a great convenience. We are much pleased with the Captain. He appears to be almost everything we could desire: but he is not a Christian. He is frank & open in his manners, very polite, attentive to all our wants, dignified, but as easy as possible, keeps every body busy, & preserves excellent order. Have never heard him use the Divine name profanely, though when he has occasion to reprove any of the crew he sometimes uses hard language. We have as yet had no public worship with the crew. The first Sabbath was so tempestuous, that had Br. W. and myself been quite well, we could have done nothing: & the second we were still so sick as to be unable to attempt anything, tho' the day was very pleasant. They seemed little like Sabbaths. The evening of the second we were enabled to enjoy. It was a most charming evening; & feeling pretty well, we spent a length of time on deck, singing some of our favourite

hymns. I have since leaving America discovered the meaning of what once appeared a singular term, "the monotony of sea-life." There is not at all the impression of novelty that I had calculated upon. I was surprised to find what a matter of course affair it appeared to be, even the first day, to be out of sight of all created objects beyond ourselves, the sea & sky only excepted. We have met with no incidents of any moment. Have seen two or three sails, so far off that we could make nothing of them. Have seen a few flying fish, & a few shoals of porpoises. The Captain was about to try the harpoon on one of the latter a few days since, but while the instrument was getting in readiness they disappeared.

Our accommodations on board the vessel prove all that we had calculated on, & more. Superior stock of provisions; plenty of poultry of different kinds; pigs; sheep, mitch-cow; baking apparatus, excellent cook and steward. So we have all things comfortable, save the pitching of the vessel: one of the inseparables from our situation. There is one other drawback, to which however we have become so accustomed, that we regard it comparatively little: a great abundance of roaches in the Cabin and our rooms. They do not disturb us at all excepting in the evenings: & then but for a little while.

We have breakfast at 8 o'clock, dinner at 1, tea at 6. At table a blessing is always asked. This the captain desired us to do from the first: to what extent he is impressed with the propriety of that exercise I cannot say, but doubtless, deference to what he knew would be our wish has been his principal motive. There is no opportunity for having worship with the crew except on the Sabbath, & there seems to be but little or no access to them in the way of private religious conversation. The first Mate, it appears, is a professor of religion, a member of the Episcopal church in

Bristol, Pa. and when the subject of religion is in hand he appears serious and interested; but whether a Christian or not, I have not had opportunity to judge. He says, it is not with him as it once was. There appears to be hardly anything like open profanity among the Ship's company. I believe I have not heard an oath among them yet. How it is when they are by themselves, I know not.

This evening, for the first time since Monday evening the 13th Sept. we had social worship in the cabin. It has been a privation to dispense with it so long, but we have not during the interval felt ourselves able to attempt it.

Saturday, Oct. 2nd. Rose at 5½ o'clock. Beautiful morning. Fresh breeze blowing about E.N.E. There is an appearance as if we were entering the trade winds. If so, it is considerably sooner than we expected; & a matter of gratification and thankfulness. I feel better to-day than ever: active, strong, have a good appetite: may consider myself much favoured. Br. W. and his wife seem to be convalescent. Have been this afternoon looking over the Log-book kept by Mr. M'Elroy, which he kindly offered me for that purpose. Find that we have come, by noon of this day, 3029 miles from the Capes: being an average of 168 miles per 24 hours, or 7 miles an hour: 96 miles, the least we have made in any one day; tho' more than half of that was due to the Gulf-stream. We are now about 31° N. Latitude.

Sabbath, Oct. 3rd. This is our third Sabbath at sea. For the first time we have opportunity for religious worship with the ship's company. Br. W. is still unable to take any part. Our services were on the quarter-deck at 10 A.M. A bright, beautiful day, though the morning was threatening. The wind blew strong, but by standing at the Capstan I was able to go through the exercises comfortably. Preached from Acts 16.31. "Believe on the Lord

Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved." Only half the ship's company were present, as the Captain left it to their option. They were very attentive. Felt happy and thankful to engage in concert with all the assemblies of God's people in various lands, in the sacred exercises of the Sabbath and the sanctuary. Our meeting continued a little less than an hour and a quarter. The remainder of the day was spent much as we had spent our previous Sabbaths. In the afternoon H. & myself read together the New Testament, & Owen on the "person & glory of Christ." In the evening we went over the Catechism as usual. This we have done (H. & myself) on each Sabbath evening, since we came on board. We hope to continue it.

Monday, 4th. This morning early a sail was seen directly ahead of us, about five or six miles distant, and apparently coming toward us. Hearing that there was a possibility we might speak her, Hannah & myself immediately got some letters ready; but we soon found that the vessel was going in the same direction with ourselves, & shortly she was out of sight, being a schooner & therefore able to lie closer to the wind than we. The Captain told us also, that had we even been meeting her, & she willing to speak us, he could on no account have stopped with such a wind, the detention would have been so great. In the afternoon we saw another sail some distance to windward, bound probably for America.

Tuesday, 5th. Saw a sail to leeward, some miles distant, going in a direction about opposite ours. Weather still pleasant; we are fairly in the trades: vessel moves at 6 or 8 miles an hour. Br. & sister W. are still sick: especially the latter. Read Bib. Repertory & Owen, & Heb. Psalter. Slept nearly half the afternoon. Poor business. My system returns very slowly to its natural state. This is owing in part to my want of prudence in diet. Our evenings thus far have been spent in rather a desultory manner. We cannot have a light in the

deck-house, and we are none of us able to spend any length of time below, except when in our beds. But many of the evenings have been quite pleasant. We have conversed, & we have sung. This day I have been thinking, as for some time past, on my very low spiritual estate. Was led to make a solemn resolution with regard to one of my habits. May Divine grace rid me of every evil thing, and sanctify my polluted soul. There is a sufficiency in Christ.

Wednesday, 6th. Rose not much before 6 o'clock. Too late. — ought to rise by 5. I generally retire about 10. There is some prospect of change in the weather, sky covered with heavy clouds, & a mist falling. We still go seven or eight knots. — Weather becomes more pleasant. Rain ceased: but the sea still rough. Moving on finely. This evening the captain entertained us at the tea-table with considerable information touching Calcutta & the Bengalees: particularly in confirmation of the proverbial dishonesty prevailing among them. He says that in purchasing of them we must beat them down to one fourth of what they ask, & then calculate on being cheated. "They walk on in darkness." After tea we had a very fine view of what we had before heard of, & to a slight extent noticed: the sparkling of the waves. For some distance round the vessel the water seemed alive with sparks & small globes of fire. And farther off we observed here & there, something of the same, where a wave broke. This has been attributed by some to electricity, but by others to some animal organization. The Captain told us that what we saw were animalcules. I do not pretend to understand the matter. The appearance is certainly very beautiful.

Thursday, 7th. This morning the sea presents an appearance in some respects more grand than we have seen yet. The wind is high, and the vessel rocks considerably, but she dashes finely on her way,

the waves rising & rolling & foaming at the side, & for some distance off, most majestically. The sun bright the air pure. We spent a long time leaning over the lee side of the vessel, watching the waves, and having our attention additionally interested by the flocks of flying fish that ever and anon leaped from the flood and darted through the air, some a few feet, some many rods. After enjoying the sight for some time, we were suddenly saluted with a shower of salt-water that made its way over the side of the vessel. We were pretty well drenched, but did not change our clothes. Br. W. being in the deck-house escaped. It was my first experience. A short time after, as I was sitting just inside the deck-house, with my face to windward, I took the fag-ends of a second, which gave me quite a rinsing down. After sopping off, I concluded to keep myself out of the way until the wind fell. To-day at noon we were in 16°16' N. Lat. not far west of the Cape de Verd Islands. So we are quite in the neighborhood of Africa. About 4 o'clock P.M. to-day a sail was observed about a dozen miles ahead and a little to leeward of us. Soon after sun-set we passed her, at a mile or so distance. She proved to be a barque, bound probably to South America: the Captain concluded from her position in the water, that she was much more heavily laden than we.

Friday, 8th. Rose between 5 & 6, which has thus far been generally the case. One morning I rose at 4, and helped pump ship. But this was a rarity. If I can become regular at 5, I shall, I think, be satisfied. Was employed as usual until breakfast, in reading the Scriptures & devotional exercises. Through the forenoon was occupied a good deal with this, my journal, & thro' the afternoon in the study of Nordheimer's Hebrew Grammar. This evening, for

the first time since we were out of sight of land, all of us assembled at the tea-table, so we had quite a cheerful time. Mrs. W. has been much better than usual all day. In the course of the evening I spent an hour very comfortably in the cabin, studying Heb. Gram. Our latitude to-day was 13°25'; so we are getting on very well. Praise to the goodness of Him that rules the winds & the waves. This day the Captain had his men busy in putting things in order between decks. He is a most thorough character for having everything in order. They overhauled, & folded the spare sails, &c. This morning about 11 a man on the mast spied a sail. In the course of an hour or so it became visible from deck: appeared to be going in a direction nearly opposite ours: far off to windward. She was in sight then all day, & at evening was directly astern, but far off, & pursuing as the Captain thought our course. She was a brig. Her movements we thought rather singular.

Saturday, 9th. Rose this morning at 4¼, feeling unusually well. Went on deck, & with the assistance of one of the men took a fine shower-bath of salt-water. It was very refreshing. Enjoyed devotional exercises more than usual this morning. Read psalms 103 to 106 inclusive, in the original. Br. & sister W. are under the weather again. We are still moving on, 7 & 8 knots. No appearance of the sail we saw yesterday. We begin to notice the change of temperature. Last night have a little inconvenience from the heat; but on deck through the day the breeze renders it delightful. My outer clothing is still a complete winter suit. No sail in sight to-day. Was employed through the forenoon in reading Owen, & in reading & thinking with reference to to-morrow's exercises. Endeavoured to look for divine direction. Felt that it was desirable to have some plan in my selection of topics for the different discourses that I may be permitted to deliver to this ship's company. Concluded it was desirable to fol

low as nearly as might be, the plan of the Apostle to know nothing but Jesus Christ & him crucified. In the afternoon spent some time in getting out clothing for the morrow, & a week or two to come. Was then employed till near evening in reading & meditating on the 5th & 6th chapters of the Ep. to the Romans. This evening the Captain entertained us with an account of an ourang-outang which he brought in this vessel to America. The sagacity of the creature was truly remarkable. "Manifold are thy works."
Our latitude to-day is 10°43'.

Sabbath, 10th. Rose this morning about 5 o'clock. Much disappointed at not being up earlier. Was awake repeatedly before light, & then fell into a sound sleep. Have had a comfortable time to-day: very much to be thankful for. But, I was not duly careful to guard against besetting sins, and from that source suffered. When shall I be wise? I am greatly blessed in my health. Feel almost completely restored to the natural state of my system. We had worship this morning at 10 o'clock. The day was pleasant, the wind just enough to keep the vessel well on her course without rocking. Had the great pleasure of seeing almost every one in the ship present: all but two, besides the helmsmen and steward. Preached from Rom. 6.23. "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord." Very attentive audience. May the Lord bless his truth. Br. Wray was unable still to officiate: though he & sister W. are both much better. They joined us to-day again at breakfast. We have now been going with a fine wind for a good while: and our patience is to be tried a little by a reverse. About noon the wind almost entirely ceased. So it has continued through the remainder of the day. The afternoon I spent chiefly in reading "Flavel's Fountain of life," Heb. Psal., & Gr. Test. In the evening H. & myself went through the Catechism.

as usual. Then we spent a short time in repeating Scripture and hymns. We have this day had a sailing light from morning till dark: a ship to windward. This evening we are so near together that lights were shown by both vessels for a little while to indicate their respective positions. About 7 o'clock came on a heavy shower. We took advantage of it to lay in some fresh water; we have enough to preclude any fear of suffering, but not so much as is desirable. Our latitude is 8° 14'.

Monday 11th. Rose about 5½. Has been calm all night, and is so still. We make from one to two miles an hour. Our neighbour is quite near; seems to gain on us a little. The captain thinks it is an English vessel. We had a little excitement for a few minutes with some dolphins. The instrument was got out, but they were no longer visible. [Yesterday we saw a butterfly, which the captain said had come from the coast of Africa, that being the nearest land, tho' 400 miles distant. We also saw porpoises.] To-day I have been unusually busy; putting things in order, opening a box, fixing others, &c.; have felt exceedingly well. Read for some time in Heb. Psal.; very little beside. Stayed below most of the time; cooler than on deck; tho' the therm.r below stood at 84°. Our latitude to-day was 7° 44'. We have moved at a slow pace since yesterday noon. This evening a breeze sprung up toward sun-set, & for a short time we were carried quite smartly; but it is slow again. The neighbouring vessel has been about the same distance from us all day, as last evening. Br. W. & wife were with us this evening at tea. The former seems nearly well. This day four weeks since we came on board. Goodness & mercy have followed us. I pray that this goodness may lead me to deeper repentance. The Lord in mercy make me what He would have me to be. I know not whether the world hath not more of my heart, than can consist with true saving faith.

Tuesday, 12th inst. Rose this morning at 4½ o'clock. Last evening as I was about to retire, I very carelessly broke my looking-glass in attempting to kill a roach. The glass stood in such a position that had I reflected I must have perceived that I could not strike as I did without breaking it. The thought immediately struck me that there was a lesson to be learned from it: which was not to do any act until I had considered all the consequences that might reasonably be expected to follow it. I immediately thought if I should seriously apply this principle to all the parts of my daily conduct, it would make quite an alteration in me, & especially in my spiritual condition. I did not merely think these things, but felt them: small as was the circumstance that afforded the occasion. This morning I rose a good deal under the influence of the same feelings: spent a length of time in reflection more deep than ordinary upon my past experience: felt that I had greatly neglected self-examination, and efforts to live near to God: & that my example had been far from a holy example: that I had not set the Lord before me: had not sought counsel of Him. Endeavoured to seek the help of His Holy Spirit to impress these things on my heart: & to yield myself more unreservedly to his guidance. "Lord, forsake not the work of thine own hands."

When it became light this morning the other sail appeared a short distance off. Calm still. Between 8 & 9 a fine breeze sprung up, and bore us rapidly along. The other passed us presently & kept a little ahead: in a few minutes a third appeared in sight some six or eight miles off, directly in the way to meet us. It was not long before she met the vessel in front of us: when they both raised their colours, proving to be English vessels: the last arrived, a Barque. The E. ship lowered her boat & went on board the Barque. As soon however as they had run up their

[illegible], our Captain [illegible] her. As we passed them, the captain hailed the [illegible], inquired whence she was, & whither bound. She was the Caledonia of Alloa, Scotland, from Singapore, for London. They were requested to report the ship Washington at London. They told us, in answer to inquiry, that the other vessel was bound to Calcutta. As we passed the ship, we observed a great number of persons on board: military; several ladies, probably officers' wives. It was quite a time of excitement & interest to us, to be in so much company, after having been so long alone. Early in the forenoon another sail was seen far away on our lee: & in the afternoon another to windward of us, quite distant: so we had four sails in sight in the course of the day. In the afternoon read [illegible]. Our latitude is 7°[illegible]. We have been going moderately today, with the exception of a short time this morning.

Wednesday, 13th. Arose this morning at 5½. Little air stirring. The [illegible] ship is 4 or 5 miles off [illegible] [illegible] the advantage of her. The other vessel seen on our lee yesterday is still visible. Between 7-4 [illegible] had a fine shower: caught a good deal of water. Our latitude to-day is 6°26'. Course South. Spent the forenoon in reading Gr. Test. & Owen: chiefly with the latter. Owen is a most spiritual writer; close, evangelical; close to the conscience: he is searching, inasmuch as he is evangelical. He sets a very high standard of Christian experience; but no higher than the reality. But [illegible] [illegible]; yet would not have one word altered. God cannot change; His truth cannot change. Holy Spirit, change me: make me what I ought to be. Sometimes I doubt whether I desire holiness at all.

I have still cause to be thankful for rapidly improving health. Br. W. seems almost well. His wife suffers a good deal. Latter half of the day delightful. We go on pretty well. Wind has changed some starboard. Our Eng.

neighbor has now the advantage of us. I spent the rest of the afternoon in putting the remains of my looking glass into some kind of order for further use. A sail on our lee this afternoon, far distant. In the evening the captain entertained us with accounts of some of the wonders of the deep. Told us of a remarkable escape that he made from destruction by lightning, when on a return voyage from the East Indies in the Brig George Gardiner. The storm was tremendous in the night. The lightning ran down the mast, tearing & splitting it, until it reached the circle in which the belaying pins were, where it suddenly divided into innumerable particles & dashed off the vessel: diverted perhaps by an iron pin, close by, & by one of the cannon that stood not far off. A most merciful deliverance. In the hold was a great quantity of saltpetre: which, if ignited, would have exploded.
This afternoon a most disagreeable difficulty arose between the Captain & first mate. In the evening they talked the matter over, but did not seem to close as amicably as could have been desired.

Thursday, 14th. Arose at 4½ o'clock. The sea is quite rough. Vessel pitches very much. Felt somewhat uncomfortable from it thro' the day: which would not probably have been the case, had I not indulged my appetite at breakfast beyond the bounds of temperance. "Tho' thou bray a fool in a mortar among wheat &c." Slow to learn: "Wherefore is there a price put into the hand &c."
Our latitude to-day at noon is 5°. Going at 4 to 5 knots an hour. Breakfast. My son Hannah rather the worse for the rocking of the ship. Read Nord. Gr. a good while to-day. Spent some time in committing a psalm in the Heb. Worked a while at my glass. We had a fine view of the E. Ship this morning some miles distant, as her sails reflected the rays of the sun just breaking from a cloud. After a time she disappeared entirely.

Friday, 15th. Rose about 5½. We are still moving on at a

comfortable rate. Our course is now much more east: so that we have made but 14 miles of southing, tho' we have come on well since yesterday noon. Latitude to-day 4°45'. We now have the S.E. trades: wind on our larboard. Spent some time between decks getting out & stowing away. This morning before breakfast a most unpleasant discussion between the Captain & second mate: in which the former used the Divine name, profanely several times. I was pained to hear it. Early in the forenoon the first mate had a difficulty with one of the boys: in the course of which he beat him very fiercely with his fists. The Captain ran & drew the mate off, & held him by the collar. Whereat the M. was much incensed, & hot words followed on both sides. The mate became so impudent that the Captain ordered him to his room: but he continued worse & worse, until presently the Captain deposed him from office. This is a sad affair. He was pretty soon sent down with all his goods into the steerage: there to have his abode. The Captain intends writing to Phil.a by the first opportunity, to have this wages stopped. He says that after employing Mr. M'E. & when it was too late to change, he had a very bad account of him. All the voyage he has been extremely rough, & often brutish in his treatment of the hands.

Saturday 16th. Rose about 5½. Read Bib. & Sp. the most of the forenoon. Must again prepare for preaching. I had hoped to hear Br. W. to-morrow: but he does not feel able to officiate. He has been much better this week, but is not well. His wife is still very miserable. She is truly an object of sympathy. We are still moving on with a steady breeze. Went a good deal west yest.y afternoon. Latitude to-day is 3°50'. All things appear to go on smoothly among our ship's company. The deck is much more quiet since the deposition of the mate. Yesterday for the first time wore a complete thin dress: have changed gradually within a few days. Have not [illegible] without [illegible] since [illegible]. It is much cooler than

we had expected to find it near the Equator. The breeze makes it delightful. A sail was seen at a distance to-day, which the Captain said was our English acquaintance. Think of preaching to-morrow, D.V. on the subject of "Repentance".

Sabbath, 17th. Rose at 5 o'clock. Bright day, but the vessel rocks excessively. We are moving on pretty well. To our disappointment we could not have worship. H. & myself spent the day chiefly together in the Cabin, reading the Bible and Owen; reading & singing psalms. Found it pleasant. Not only was the rocking of the vessel an obstacle to our having worship, but the Captain anticipated squalls. These however did not come. Our lat. to-day is 3°19'. In the evening dear H. & myself went over the Catechism as usual, & repeated, the one a Psalm, the other a chapter, which we had committed for the occasion.

Monday, 18th. Rose a little before 6. Bright, beautiful. Spring about the same as the last two days. Not warmer I think this morning than I have seen it at home, at the same season. Toward noon a vessel appeared coming directly opposite us. We presently perceived that her path lay a little across ours, & the Captain concluded she was England-bound. Our colours were raised, main-sail drawn up, & main-mast lowered. As she drew near we saw her colours were English. She bore down & passed just astern of us. We spoke, & desired to be reported. She was the Barque Ceylon of London, from Calcutta for Bordeaux. The little interview was very pleasant. This afternoon a large white bird, called a Booby, looking like a goose, flew round & over us for some time. We saw also an immense number of porpoises: the Captain harpooned one, but the rope became entangled, & it escaped. Poor sufferer. The man that was getting in the harpoon carelessly let it go, & it too was lost. Our latitude to-day is 1°17'.

Tuesday, 19th. Rose as yest. mornᵍ. Lovely day. Rate of progress about the same. Spent the forenoon in reading Heb. Bib. & Nordh.; also Owen for some time with H. Enjoyed it much.

Our Lat. at noon was 20 miles South. So we have crossed the Line in about 34¾ days from the time that the Pilot left us. The air is as cool as we could wish; weather delightful. Br. & sister H. are I must [say] nearly well: but the latter recovers very slowly. It is seven weeks to-day since my dearest H. & myself were united in marriage. Oh may the God of peace grant us His Holy Spirit, that our path may be as [the shining light] of the just: & that we may live as heirs together of the grace of life.
Evening most lovely. Dearest H. & myself spent it partly on deck, & partly in the cabin, talking over a misunderstanding we had in the afternoon. The result was that I reproached myself much, and I hope we both love each other better than ever: altho' on her part this need not be.

Wednes. 20th. Rose at 5½. Was employed as usual till breakfast. Through the forenoon was chiefly engaged reading Bib. Rep. &c. In the afternoon Owen with H., and Nordheimer. Like the gram. exceedingly: it is so simple, & so true. Our Latitude is 2½° S.

Thursday 21st. Rose at 5¾. Wind & weather, temperature & rate of progress, much the same as of late: all pleasant. Read part of Heb. at morn'g devot'ns, & had an unusually solemn, close & practical meditation. Endeavoured to cast myself more fully on the Saviour, to be saved in his way. I am a wanderer, a wanderer: how far from the path of life, thou my Redeemer knowest. Oh for thy mercy's sake, do my soul establish upon thyself, the Rock of Ages. Sung this morning that beautiful hymn, "Come all harmonious tongues;" to the tune "Hants". Felt that it was a better pleasure than all the joys of sense. In the afternoon was much in my usual way. "Morning cloud: early dew"! Wrote part of a letter to my father & mother. Read Owen & Heb. Bib. longer than usual. Our Lat. is 4°52. Somewhat squally toward evening.

Friday 22nd. Rose 5-5½. Fine morning. Read Heb. chief of the forenoon; then Owen with H. Feel listless, &c. In the P.M. read Bib. Rep. with H. "Scrip. Geol." Always read Nordh. with much pleasure, as usual. Our Latitude

to-day was 7°10'. Commenced this evening to have my private devotions early: as also H. & myself our prayer together: in order that I may retire immediately after our social worship, & so rise at an earlier hour. I must, by the Divine blessing make more of my time.

Saturday, 23rd. Rose at 4¼. Took my cold salt bath. Was ready, by a little after day light to read my Heb. Bib. Spent more time than usual in that exercise to-day. Read Owen Westorde? Our lat. is 9°39'. We have much reason to be thankful that we are going on so well. May we be patient and cheerful, should tedious calms yet be our experience. It is a lovely day: cool, quite so, than [illegible] of late. Br. W. is much better, also I hope his wife. He does not feel able to preach to-morrow; as he has been much wearied by the constant attentions needful to his wife.

Sabbath, 24th. Rose at 5 o'clock. Had some fervor in morning devotions. Felt as if I shd enjoy the day. Prepared myself for preaching. Endeavoured to preach to myself what I had in store for others. As the time for service drew near, we observed that no preparations were made, & to our surprise & pain the time was allowed to pass, & nothing said or done about the matter by the Captain. We said nothing to him, as we tho't he knew our wishes: & only the day before he had spoken of it to Br. W. Why it was, we know not. I intend to ask him. It was a great grief to me: not that I desired to hear myself speak, but that we might worship God with our fellow-men, & that the message of the Gospel might be declared to them. The disappointment seemed to cast a damp on the whole day. H. & [illegible]. & Br. W. spent some time in the Cabin in reading, singing, & prayer: the remainder of the day H. & myself spent chiefly in reading the Bible together. I felt that I at least deserved the trial of the morning, as a Providential rebuke, because I had not felt more, & prayed more earnestly for the souls of these seamen.

Monday, 25th. Rose at 4 2/3. Beautiful morning. After breakfast made out a little plan for the [illegible] employment of my time. Have found such a [illegible] very beneficial formerly: & I know that of late I have let much time run to waste. Have practised on my plan this day very pleasantly. May I feel the value of time more: and may grace enable me to employ it to the end for which it was given me. Our latitude yesterday was something over 12. To-day it is 14°52'.

Tuesday 26th. Rose at 5. Busy to-day, but not in my usual occupations. Went between decks, in the morning and in the afternoon: spent some time in putting away, getting out, &c. Read little of anything. Was not careful over my [illegible]. [illegible] way to the flesh. Had rather uncomfortable [illegible] feelings. Our latitude is 16°52'. This morning we saw a sail, the first American that we have known to see since we left. She was a fine large ship: was first seen a little astern & to leeward of us. She crossed our path obliquely, just astern & headed off to the eastward. We concluded she was bound for Calcutta. Her appearance was beautiful indeed; rode high in the water, good press of sail, the sun shining brightly on her: I supposed though she was quite [illegible].

Wednesday, 27th. Rose at 5 o'clock. Had an unusually [illegible] earnest time at the throne of grace. Felt that my case was truly very urgent. Was engaged very diligently with my writing, reading, & studying through the most of the day. Mrs. [illegible] is again suffering a good deal. Br. W. may be considered to be sick [illegible] these ten days. This morning the Captain [illegible] [illegible] the First Mate. I was much surprised to learn it. [illegible] he thought he had suffered enough to [illegible] [illegible]. I felt pleased to see the poor man [illegible] again. I hope he may prove to have been benefitted indeed. Our Lat. is 19°1'.

Thursday, 28th. Rose at 5 o'clock. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] towards evening. Morning [illegible] comfortably. Spent the day much as usual. [illegible] before

breakfast, letter-writing after, then Hebrew, then studying with H.; in the afternoon Hebrew-reading & the Bible with H. — The days pass rapidly away: more rapidly than I improve them. Our Lat. is 20°48'.

Friday, 29th. Rose at 5¾. Have spent this day as a season of special humiliation before God, that I might seek his blessing on my soul. Fear I have not profited by it so much as I might: but desire to be truly thankful that I have been led to keep such a day. I know not how it is between God & my soul, but by the help of his grace I will seek to live more for Eternity than I have done. "Blessed are all they that wait for him." I have not been waiting for him, but my heart has gone after my idols. Read Owen & the Scriptures a good while with H., attended to none of my usual studies besides. Our progress to-day is still slower. Lat. 21°33'.

Saturday, 30th. Rose at 4½. Quite cool. Took my shower-bath as usual. Wind light: fair, what there was of it. Toward evening the ship rocked, most unpleasantly. Lat. only 22°30'. This day was received by Br. W. & myself an exculpatory & explanatory communication from Mr. McL. We have said not a word to him in reply, & do not intend it, farther than to let him understand that we totally disapprove of his spirit, & think very poorly of himself.

Sabbath, 31st. Rose a little after 5. Had more than usual pleasure in my approach to the throne of grace: especially in committing dear absent friends to the Divine care. Was employed after breakfast in repeating to myself Scriptures previously committed. At ten o'clock we had worship on the quarter-deck. Br. Wray preached. Enjoyed the exercises much: only they were so short. His text was Acts 22.16. Felt truly glad & I hope thankful, that we were permitted again, to worship God together. We have made no inquiries about the disappointmt. of the previous Sabbath. Attendance this morning quite moderate: probably because they did not have certainty that there would be worship. Toward the middle of the afternoon we spoke a brig, the Pleiades from Boston

for Penang: 60 days out. So we found that we had reason to be thankful for the rate of our passage, though we had frequently had calms & head winds: we were just 47 days from the capes. The P. continued near us for some time, the wind being very light. They asked for newspapers, & inquired whether we were seeing anything. The Captain told them, only a harpoon. So they sent a boat to us with a harpoon, & got the papers. The two vessels compared longitude: agreed exactly: 23°50'. I felt that I would have preferred to have this interview some other day, but it was very animating to meet with society, when we have so seldom had the opportunity. About 6 o'clock a fine breeze sprung up, which bore us rapidly along, but more East than South. Our latitude to-day is 23°12'.

Monday, Nov. 1st. Rose late. Did not much thro' the forenoon. Read Owen for some time: entered more than usually into the spirit of it. Similar feeling characterized my devotions at the middle of the day. This morning the Captain had the ship put about, so as to go more to the South. Wind strong. The Brig continues within a few miles, sometimes one, sometimes the other having the advantage. Our latitude is but 23°18'.

Tuesday, 2nd. Not very well: did but little. Rose 5½. Weather cold & dreary. The Captain says we shall have it cold for a month. Great contrast to what we had not long since. Thick clothing not only comfortable, but necessary. The brig is about ten or twelve miles northeast of us. Our latitude is 25°31'. This day we finished Owen. Read Heb. as usual.

Wednesday, 3d. Rose 5 to 6. Not very well to-day. Pursued my studies & writing as usual: & read Bible with H., using my Harm. Quite rainy to-day, as well as cold. Completed my winter dress. We are going on well, but the latitude is not known, as the sun is obscured. Read Malcolm's travels in India a good while. The bird called Cape-pigeon now makes its appearance.

Thursday, 4th. Rose 5½. Very well to-day. Succeeded in attending to all my customary duties. A very wet day. Going on pretty well. No latitude taken to-day, it being.

An Albatross was seen near our vessel. I had a distant & indistinct view of it. To-day H. & myself comm'd the Tr. Soc.'s book on Infidelity. We are also reading Foster's Essays. An approximation was made to the lat. to-day by calcul'n. They make it about 30°.

Friday, 5th. Kept this day much in the same manner as Friday of last week. Endeavoured to search my heart, & to beg the Divine blessing. Have not satisfactory evidences of a gracious state. But I can say, "Cast me not away from thy presence, and take not thy Holy Spirit from me." I fear I do not love the Lord Jesus: & this fear does not rest so heavily on me as it ought. This afternoon the Captain invited us to take some Cake & wine with him, as it was the anniversary of his wedding. We had quite a pleasant time. He appears devotedly attached to his wife. May blessings be upon them both. The weather is still squally, sun hidden: we are moving more to the east than the south: fine wind most of the time.

Saturday, 6th. Rose 5½. Most beautiful day. Air quite cool, but bracing. Latitude 31°30'. A sail was seen far astern of us in the morning. Sister W. is much better: has been with us at the Cabin table again. It is the 55th day since we left N.Castle. We have the pleasing prospect of holding Divine worship together to-morrow. I asked the Captain, & he assented, as if it was a matter of course.

Sabbath, 7th. Rose 4⅔. Spent the morning mostly in meditation & prayer. Read Rom. with Hodge's Comm. for some time with H. We are going thro' it. My heart seemed more than usually taken up with spiritual objects: & I felt their supreme importance: but through the subsequent part of the day this feeling was very much gone. Preached from II Cor. 7.10. Repentance. To my great surprise & sorrow, only two men & one officer beside the Captain attended. The irregularity of our services is perhaps one cause: but I fear there is something else. I felt very earnest however; felt also that there were all to whom the Lord designed that I sh'd speak at that time: so I had my work before me. They were attentive, quite so. Our Latitude is 32°25. S. Long. about 12° W.

Monday. 8th. Rose late: 5¾. Bright morning: most lovely day. We are going on well. Wind nearly fair: which subjects us however to much rolling. Our lat. is 33°42'. We are now attended by a concourse of Cape pidgeons, Water-hens, & Albatrosses. They have been gradually gathering upon us for several days. They make a beautiful appearance.

Tuesday, 9th. Rose before 5. Thought upon my ways: resolved to seek anew to turn my feet to the testimonies of the Lord. Was enabled through the day to maintain a more fixed preference than ordinary for spiritual things: to my greatly increased happiness.

Wednesday, 10th. Rose before 5. Have been favoured somewhat to-day as yesterday. This morning a ship was in sight, following our course. She proved to be the English ship which we saw on Sat. Oct. 10th & for some days after. We shortened sail that she might come up. After some time she did so, but passed directly by, hardly within speaking distance, without a word. We saw her name: the Windsor of London. She is now some distance ahead. Our Latitude is 36°20'; our Long. 2°40' W.

Thursday, 11th. Rose bef. 5. We are still going rapidly on. Weather clear, cool, almost wintry. Our course is nearly east. We have probably passed the merid. of London. Sea quite high. The dead-lights were put in this afternoon. Have commenced taking exercise daily, walking the deck. Evening. The Captain says we have made more than 200 miles in the last 24 hours.

Friday. 12th. Rose late. Former part of the day pleasant, latter part otherwise. Heart carnal, selfish, restless. Gave way to besetting sins. External nature beautiful, all day. Course moderate: light west winds. This morning a snow-petrel flew in the face of one of the men, & he caught it. A most beautiful creature. After a little while we let it go. We see the Albatross now very commonly: the Boatswain occasionally: the Cape Pidgeon almost constantly; as well as the different species of petrel.

Saturday, 13th. Rose late. Have enjoyed, or thought I enjoyed, in an unusual degree, the help of the gracious Spirit to-day. I believe it is but a spark I have of

saving light, if even so much. But oh, I think I desire to be delivered from the dominion of my carnal nature. The Lord helps me to discharge the high & holy trust he has committed to me. Commenced reading "Combe on the constitution of man." Our course to-day is very slow.

Sabb. 14th. Rose at 4½. Was favoured with some sense of eternal things. We had worship in the cabin this morning, the weather not at all permitting our hav[in]g it on deck. The Captain attended with us. Going fast all the morning, but south. Cleared about noon, wind changed. Latitude 37°34'S. In the latter part of the day my carnal, unbelieving nature prevailed: sad, sad: "shew me thy mercy, & grant me thy salvation". This morning I enjoyed the services very much. Br. W. lectured, & at his request I made some remarks.

Monday, 15th. Rose at 5 o'clock. We are going fast, and directly on our course: east. The weather is cold, the ship rocks violently, the sea is high. But all this does not disturb us, for we are making 9 or 10 miles an hour. I am not well at all, but this is the result of my own imprudence. Read but little to-day beside Hodge on the Rom. & my Hebrew Bible. Our Longitude is about 12° E.

Tuesday, 16th. Rose at 5 o'clock. Wind weather much the same as yesterday. We are going on finely. Unwell still: studies same as yesterday. My dear H. is not well. Br. W. a good deal indisposed: as well as his wife. Our long. is about 17°: so we suppose this evening that we are about opposite the Cape of Good Hope: 18°: latitude not much changed.

Wednesday, 17th. Rose at 5½. Feel better to-day. Our Captain is not very well: transient indisposition. We are going rapidly, but not quite like yesterday. Long. 21°. We have now passed the Cape, tho' still opposite Africa. This is an era in our long journey. We may probably consider it half over or more: 65 days. We have been preserved from evil disaster, and have great cause to be thankful.

Thursday 18th. Rose late. Was not well in the night, but am very well to-day. The passage for the day in Mason was "Stand fast therefore in the liberty &c." Hope it was blessed to my soul. Read Rom. as usual immediately after. It was the latter part of the VIth ch. Was enabled to see more clearly & feelingly than usual the preciousness of the state & character there inculcated: & to resolve (I hope, in the strength of my Redeemer) that I would seek conformity to this scripture. I have been a wretched slave: & I know that I am invited to liberty. Have been enabled thro' the day to maintain a sense of the superiority of spiritual things. Oh that I may cleave to the Robe of Christ. We are proceeding on our journey, much as yesterday. The weather is more mild. My ordinary studies I have resumed.

Friday 19th. Rose at 4 o'clock. Was enabled with some fervour and comfort to look to God in the exercises of morning devotion. Afterward spent an hour or more in studying Heb. with Lex.n Read Rom. then as usual. So with all my regular duties. We are going on fast still. Long. something over 28°. The weather this week has been squally, nearly or quite every day.

Saturday, 20th. Rose late. Cold night & morning, still more so than we have had it. Wind S.W. & strong. Longitude 32°26'. We have to keep as close to the wind as we can, so as not to be carried North; for then we shd be likely to lose the west winds. We have had a sail in sight all day: a ship, heading nearly like ourselves but, perhaps rather more to the north, & some 6 or 8 miles from us.* We appear to gain on her considerably. Perhaps she is the same that we saw Oct. 26th. Did not accomplish all of my usual duties to-day. As to the state of my mind, it is much more comfortable than a short time since. I am trying to look to Jesus. Had much pleasure in reading Hd on Rom. 7. 12-25.

* Off to leeward, so that we did not approach at all.

Sabbath, 21st. Rose 5½. Weather bleak & chilly: unfit to attempt holding service on deck: so Br. Wray asked the Captain whether the usual exercises c^d not be held in the Cabin: to wh. he consented. We looked forward with much pleasure to meeting the men below; but when the hour arrived, no one was present beside the Captain: whether because there was prospect of squalls, or because the men were not inclined to come, I know not. We were much disappointed, but the services were very pleasant. Br. W. lectured on the 84th ps. Rem. of day spent as our Sabbaths usually are. H. & myself were reading & committing the scriptures & singing. Our Catech. as usual in the evening. During the forenoon my heart was more fixed upon & occupied with Divine things than in the latter part of the day. Did not restrain myself from besetting sins.
Our rate of progress is moderate: nearly calm for some time: toward evening a fine wind.

Monday 22nd. Rose late. Did not accomplish all the usual duties of the day. Read a sermon by Mr. Yermans on "Family religion: interesting, excellent, but short. We are still moving slowly. The longitude was taken to-day: it is 36°40. Our latitude for some days has been about 38°: varying somewhat, now to the north, now to the South. This afternoon a sail appeared on our aft larboard quarter, some 8 or 9 miles distant. I had the pleasure of making the discovery. We think she must be the English ship, as she gains on us. All the afternoon the wind was very light: so thro' the eve^g. After sun-set or about that, we had another excitement with the porpoises: but they presently fled.

Tuesday, 23rd. Rose 5½. Rainy. Cleared up about 9 with a fine, favourable wind. The sail of yesterday is very near us. Before breakfast I saw a whale: it was very near, but I only saw its tail & a small part of it, as it was just going down. The ship astern put out her colours in the course of the morning, & the captain recognized her as the one we saw on the 10th: he w^d not put out his colours. Thro' the day we gained on her, & at even^g she was out of sight. We are going on finely, 9 & 10 knots. Another sail was seen by some of the men aloft, far off on our lee.

Wednesday. 24th. Rose at 5. Day passed as usual. Weather mild, wind light. Late in the afternoon a breeze sprung up, which soon increased to a moderate gale. Sail was taken in as fast as possible, until we carried nothing but reefed fore-sail, close-reefed (main & fore) top-sails, & stay-sail. As the gale came on, it was very exciting. The men worked with all their might, the noise was great, the vessel heaved, but all was orderly, & there was no appearance of danger. The whole scene was quite different from anything we have had before. In bringing home the top-sail yards, after reefing them, all hands laid hold & pulled to the chorus of a song. It was very fine indeed: especially at the main top-sail. All night we went at the rate of 10 & 11 miles, tho' with so small a spread of canvass: the ship pitching heavily. It rained hard soon after the commencement, but in a short time cleared up bright, & so continued through the evening. Though all appeared safe, yet we felt in an unusual degree the need of Divine protection; & our own helplessness; tossed upon the ocean, as we were, & not knowing it is true how soon there might be real danger. Our long. to-day was 41°51', our latitude 38°40'.

Thursday. 25th. Rose before 5. Did not accomplish more than half my usual duties to-day: felt rather dull, slight headache, &c. Our vessel pitches still amazingly, plunging forward at a great pace. We have all been mercifully preserved from evil thro' the night: tho' it was a night of some excitement. The man at the helm was knocked over by a sudden motion of the wheel, one of our best sailors too. We still carry but little canvass. In the course of the day, the main-top-gallant was set, & the reefs taken out of the fore-sail, & main-top, & the mizen-top set with close reef. Our longitude is 46° 17'. The ocean rolls more nobly & majestically than we have seen it at all before. No "mountain-waves," but some pretty high hills. Our dead-lights are lashed in. At table it is as much as we

can perform sometimes to keep ourselves & our food off the floor.

Friday, 26th. Rose late. Not very well to-day. Omitted part of my usual duties. Spent some time in teaching my Hannah to read Hebrew, as she has taken a fancy to it. We are going on rapidly, but the wind has abated so much that we have the usual number of sails out. Great numbers of porpoises appeared this morning, & the captain made several ineffectual attempts with the harpoon. We were going too fast. Long. 51°23.
With regard to the state of my soul, I have nothing encouraging to remark. I have great reason to pray, "Lord, let me not be of them that draw back unto perdition."

Saturday, 27th. Rose late. Studied no Heb. Gr. & did no letter-writing. Was employed a good deal in solemn meditation through the morning, & was enabled through the day to watch against sin more than usual. But oh my heart is very hard. May the Divine Redeemer yet make me a monument of his grace. Help, for vain is the help of man. Our progress on the way is now moderate. Raining this afternoon. This morning a ship appeared, south of us. In view till evening, & drawing somewhat nearer: perhaps the Windsor. Long. about 54°.

Sabbath, 28th. Rose at 5¼. Comfortable day with my soul. Spoke from "Wherefore gird up the loins of yr mind &c." in I Pet. 1. Had pleasure in the exercise. None present but ourselves. The captain said he wd not ask the men into the cabin, they had attended so poorly when service was held on deck. The wind to-day is high: rose last evening, N. W. We go fast. Heavy clouds, occasional rain. Thro' the P.M. & evg. attended to usual duties of Sab. Was kept in a measure from besetting sins. Thro' eveg. & night wind increased. Sea runs pretty high, & vessel rocks exceedingly.

Monday, 29th. Rose at 5¼. Wind very high: going on finely. So continued all day: change to S.W. expected yesterday & to-day: did not come. Ship rocked more violently than perhaps any preceding part of the voyage. Still rains. We find increased difficulty in keeping our places at the table: some ludicrous scenes occur. In our moving about we have some narrow escapes from serious injury. Thus we are constantly reminded of the kindness and protecting care of our Heavenly Father. This afternoon we had an uncommon excitement for a few moments. During a violent surge the cabin table, (large, mahogany) pulled up its staples, & drove over the floor to the side, then back, & so two or three times, carrying with it several large articles, & making a great noise. No one was hurt, and not much injury was done. Wind toward evening varying a little westward. Weather has become clear.

Tuesday, 30th. Rose at 6. Late: but the day begun very pleasantly. Enjoyed the reading of the morning much. Rom. 10.1–9. Day very fine. Wind W.S.W. & quite high. We carry very little sail, but go rapidly. Our lat. is 39°6', long. 68°. After breakfast Hannah & myself went on deck, and stood on a stowed mast, at the leeward (larbd) side of the vessel, admiring the waves. Presently a tremendous sea came rolling up, struck me, & knocked me off, (H. saw it at the instant & strong,) struck my cap off, sent it swimming over the deck, & drenched us both completely. We were obliged to change almost every garment. Sea ran very high all day. Good deal of confusion below, with the tossing about. We did not do much.

Wednesday, December 1st. Rose before 5. We still go rapidly on. In the course of the morning appeared the isle of Amsterdam: the first land since our embarkation. It is in longitude about 78°E. The rates I have been setting down

are by dead reckoning.. This is the true long. & the Captn expected to see the isld this morng. We of course all gazed with much interest. It was about 25 miles north of us: & appeared like a cloud: but its outline was very distinct to the eye. It is a mountain: volcanic. In the afternoon the head of the vessel was set a little North: as much as the wind wd allow. So we have turned N. at the earliest point at wh. we had any idea of doing so. I feel that we have cause for much thankfulness. Attended to most of my usual duties to-day.

Thursday, 2nd. Rose late. The morning is most lovely. The ship has her usual canvass restored, & we are going about N.E. at 7 or 8 knots. There is a perceptible change in the temperature: it is comparatively mild & pleasant. This morning we saw three or four whales: quite near the ship. Was engaged for some time getting my clothes in order. Omitted about half my usual occupations. The latitude at noon was 36°30'.

Friday, 3rd. Rose late. Read comm. on Rom. with H. as usual, & with still increasing pleasure. Attended to my regular forenoon duties, except Hebrew. Was employed nearly the whole afternoon in getting things from my chests, & putting away the used. About the middle of the day a sail was seen far ahead of us on the starboard quarter. Toward evening we passed her. Hoisted colours: so did she. Proved an English barque. Were not nearer than a mile or two. At dusk she was far behind. Our latitude is about 34°. We are still favoured with a fine wind. Course N. E. Saw porpoises again to-day, as we have done several times lately: but still no success with the harpoon.

Saturday, 4th. Rose bef. 5. Fine weather. Wind pretty good. Lat. 32°38'. Finished the work on Ev. Chr. Commd reading Fuller's life of Pearce. Usual duties. In the evening there were porpoises. No catch. Employed some time in repairing my Hat Box. Committed a part of 119th Ps. for morrow evening.

Sabbath, 5th. Rose at 5. One of the most charming of days. But the wind has fallen, and we move perhaps not faster than 4 miles an hour. This has been altogether one of the most happy days I have had since coming on board. Was favoured in the duties of the morning. Felt remarkably well in body, and a good degree of comfort in spirit. Was engaged much in prayer for our sailors. Br. W. preached on deck from Job 33. The services of the "sanctuary" I felt to be precious. There were several sailors present. In the afternoon was employed as usual; in the evening we had Monthly Concert. This was very pleasant. One exceedingly regretted that we had on both the previous months failed to think of the observance. We had a very fine sun-set: presenting some features that I thot I had not known in the Northern sky. Toward evening porpoises appeared. I was very sorry that the Captain made an attempt with his harpoon. It was unsuccessful. Our latitude to-day was 30° 37': the longitude 87° 7'.

Monday, 6th. Rose at 5. Bright weather, but little wind: for the greater part of the day, not much more than a calm. The sea is as smooth as the Delaware was when we weighed anchor opp. N. Castle. Our Latitude to-day is 29° 11'. Warm weather is now fairly coming on: all hands are as busy as possible. The mizen-royal was got up this morning. Our disagreeable acquaintances the roaches are showing themselves again! H. & myself walked on the deck-house this evening to enjoy the sun-set, which was beautiful.

Tuesday,* 7th. Rose at 5. Comm'd reading the book of Job yesterday: pursued it for some time to-day: with much pleasure. It is easier than I used to suppose: have to use the Lexicon. Greater part of this day, almost a complete calm: the bosom of the ocean smoother than ever. Toward evening, it breezed up; seems a little like the

*Latitude 28° 41'

beginning of the trades. This morning something occurred that tried my temper excessively. Have not had such a struggle in a long time. Determined however that by Divine help I would deny Satan his desire. Felt happy after the tumult of feeling was over. Oh, my Lord give me not over to the will of my spiritual enemies, nor to the way of mine own heart. The busy scenes of yesterday are continued. The spun-yarn-winch has been humming away like a wool-wheel. It is a simple, but effective concern.

Wednesday, 8th. Rose at 5½. Pursued my letter-writing a longer time than usual to-day. Have a great deal of it yet to do. Attended to the usual reading with H.: find Pearce's life very interesting. I do love the man. I hope I am under the influence of the same Spirit that blessed him: though I hope with much doubt. But this I am sure of: he describes most truly in his own experience many of my feelings & difficulties. We have nearly finished +Combe on the Constitution of Man. There is much that is true and instructive in his eſsay: but he appears to me to write like a man that did not know he was a sinner: & who expected that Phrenology would accomplish what is to be brot about by means of the blessed Bible. He treats sacred things with respect: but while his subject in its ramifications frequently leads that way, he yet seems to know nothing of any moral or spiritual renovation, either needed or to be looked for by our race, but what Phrenology will accomplish. All this day we have had a head wind, pretty strong: about due north. So we have gone a while N.W. by W. & have now tacked, going I suppose N.E. by E. We may hope soon to take the trades. Our Latitude is 27°40'.

This afternoon a collision took place between the Captain and the second Mate, Mr. Brier. There have been several very serious quarrels between them in the course of the voyage. The secd mate appears to me a pleasant & well-dispo

+George

sed young man: respectful & disposed to acquiesce in what is reasonable, but high-spirited: having a good command of his temper, but not willing to be trampled upon. I have often thought the Captain rough in his treatment of him, overbearing, & I must say, ungentlemanly. I c^d not perhaps judge of the merits of the case, but from the careful observation of proceedings for weeks & months, this has been my conclusion. This afternoon I do not know what was the occasion of the difficulty, but it appears that matters soon rose so high that the Captain called for irons to put upon Mr. B. We were all in the Cabin, heard a great scuffling and altercation in the deck-house, & presently perceived that they had gone out again on deck. Dr. K. & myself went up, & there was the Captain standing with his back to the bulwark, close by the forecastle, holding Mr. B. with the left hand, & a drawn sword in his right, his coat off, his linen torn, no hat, his face (so well as I c^d see at such a distance) bruised & bloody: calling on the men to tie Mr. B. up. No one obeyed. One of the sailors, (Ben,) stepped between them, to prevent farther violence. Mr. B. seemed to think he was to be seized up, & said he w^d not submit to it. The Capt. said he did not intend to do that. Mr. B. then consented to come with the Capt. to the Deck-house. I heard Mr. B. saying he was very sorry he had struck him, & adding, "I sh^d not have done it, had you not struck me first." The Capt. with profane language bade him hold his peace, & was about to put the irons upon him. Mr. B. said "no, you may kill me, but I have done nothing worthy of such a punishm^t & I will not submit to it." The captain then told him that he was not going to dispense with his work all the way to Calcutta, & bade him go forward. These are trying times: may our Heavenly Father preserve still the lives of us all, and influence by his merciful, renewing spirit the hearts of these our fellow-men. Mrs. J. & Mrs. W. were excited for

a few moments. We all felt a good deal. Sister W. proposed to me to go up: and then proposed that she & H. sh^d. do so: but we all remained below. I believe it was best. I doubt whether any of us would have done good by our presence.

Thursday, 9^th. Rose at 5½. Lovely day. Wind light, but much fairer than yesterday. All things have gone on smoothly among us to-day. Mr. B. is performing his wonted duties. The Captain has kept himself almost out of sight: has not been at the table. He is suffering no doubt from the blow he received yesterday. We have all had a very pleasant, comfortable time to-day. Do not feel that it w^d be right for us to give way to fears & troublous thoughts on acc^t of these difficulties. We have many, many comforts still. Attended to my usual duties. Latitude 26°52'.

Friday, 10^th, Rose at 5⅓. We have taken the S.E. trades & are going on well. Was favoured with more than usual feeling in my morning devotions. Made it a day of somewhat special meditation, & in part, of fasting. Read Vincent on Love to Christ. Have much doubt of the reality of my love to Him. Attended to my usual duties. Commenced Mason on Self-knowledge; having finished Combe, & holding the same sentiments in regard to him as above expressed. Our Latitude is 25°38'.

Saturday, 11^th. Rose at 5⅓. We have been making from 6½ to 7½ knots an hour all night, & so all thro' to-day. Sea rather ahead, so that we rock very much. Half sick all day. This is not due to the rocking, chiefly, but to my own imprudence in diet. Did not do much of anything. Spent some time reading the book of Daniel in the original. Our latitude is 23°18'. Flying fish have made their appearance again to-day.

Sabbath, 12^th. Rose at 5 o'clock. Going fast. Our latitude was 19°49'. The sea so rough, that we tho^t it w^d be superfluous to ask to have service on deck. Br. W., H., & self had social worship in the cabin. Sister W. unable to attend. I enjoyed it very much. Was not well all day, but better than on Saturday.

Had a very pleasant Sabbath. In the evening we missed our Catech'm again, as Mr. & Mrs. W. were with us, at our room, & we could not well do differently. We repeated Scripture lessons as usual. This is my brother John's birth-day. He is seventeen years old. Was especially engaged in prayer for his salvation.

Monday 13th. This is the same day of the week and month, as that on wh. we came on board ship: just three months since. Our latitude is 16°20': & our wind continues as fine as ever. Br. W. is sick: my H. not very well: myself much more comfortable than of late. The roughness of the sea affects us all. Our Capt'n has not been at the Cabin table since Wednesday: but we have seen him for several days, more or less. His appearance is much as usual.

Tuesday, 14th. Rose late. Attended to all my usual duties. Feel very well. Desire to be more than ever thankful for the blessing of health. We are all well now. Making fine progress. Lat. 12°51'. For three days in succession we have made 3°29' per day. It is two months this morning since we crossed the Line. We have much such weather as we had in the same lat. N., in the Atlantic: quite warm.

Wednesday, 15th. Rose at 4. Had a very pleasant day: time for everything, almost: & especially a good time for my morning devotions. I think, at least hope, I have increasing pleasure in sacred things. Feel more that they are the *great* things. Have finished "Hodge on the Rom." & have taken in its place for the morning reading, Fuller on the Revelation. This afternoon we saw a water-spout, apparently just in the track of the ship, a considerable distance behind us. This evening a booby rested on the main-royal-yard arm. Last evening the cook caught one, but we heard nothing of it, until he had skinned it, & thrown the carcase away. Our latitude is 9°34'.

Thursday, 16th. Rose about 5: sometime before light. The trades have nearly left us: we go quite moderately. There have been rains through the night, as these squalls with

occasional sprinkling yesterday. Wet to-day. The air more cool & fresh to the feelings, tho' the therm. indicates but little difference. Our latitude is 8°26'.

Friday, 17th. Rose about 6. Read Mason & Fuller as usual & with increasing interest. Attended to all the usual duties of the day, & with perhaps more than ordinary pleasure & application of mind. Commenced reading Boston's Fourfold State for [11 to 12]; having finished Pearce's life. He is a charming writer, most spiritual & plain. Mason on Self-kn. is full of the keenest home-strokes. I like to read it, tho' every line pierces. May Divine grace apply to my heart with effective power these words of his servants. In the Bib. hist. H. & I are reading Numbers. "Here in a glass." Our course is very slow. Latitude 7°37'. Last eve.g we had quite a blow after dark, with heavy rain: went on finely for a short way. The therm. this aft.n about 3 o'clk was 85½°.

Saturday, 18th, Rose at 5¼. Therm. at 6, 83½°. Occasional showers thro' the day. Latitude 7°10'. At dinner we were informed that there were two ships in sight, & that we might have a chance to send letters home. So we went to work. I closed six, viz. to father & mother, to br. E., to br. J., to sister M., to mother-in-law, to Aunt E. Between 2 & 3 o'clk. we were near the vessels: one passed us, English: the other shewed Am.n colours, & we stood down for her; she bore for us: we sent a boat, with the letters in Mr. O's care. She proved to be the Gentoo of Boston, from Calcutta. The other vessel was from C. also. The G. was 16 days out. So we feel quite relieved & glad, at having an opportunity to communicate with our friends so soon.

Sabbath, 19th. Rose very late. Had not felt well the evening before, & did it designedly. Had a very comfortable Sabbath altogether. The wind was high, (having risen last evening) & we c.d not have service on deck. So we had our worship in the Cabin, & it was "good to be here." The air to-day was delightful to our feelings, forming quite a contrast to what we have had lately.

Read in our services the history of the Ap. Paul's shipwreck, and made some remarks. This is the last Sabbath but one, of the year. Our latitude is 5° 17'.

Monday, 20th. Rose at 5¼. Commenced to-day with new energy my letter-writing. Have much to do. Must try to prepare one daily. Attended to my usual duties. Just after dinner there was a fish seen, that the men tried to catch with a hook. It kept near a good while, but they c^d not get it. They tho^t it was an Albicor. Our latitude is 3°. The wind that we have had since Satur^d wh is called the Petty monsoon. Therm. in cabin just before sun-set stood at 84°.

Tuesday, 21st. Rose at 5½. Enjoyed the day much. Was enabled, I think, to set my heart more than usual upon spiritual objects. Read Boston & Mason with deep interest: but with bitter reflections on my own sins. Oh how humble, oh how grateful ought I ever to be. Daily deepen, oh my Saviour, my sense of my great transgressions and of thy mercies. Let nothing remove the thought of these things from my mind. Wrote to my friend & brother, Dr. E. to-day, & endeavoured to say such things as are suited to his afflicted state.
Our latitude is about 1° 12' S. Therm. at 86° just bef. sun-set; but I do not suffer with the heat.

Wednesday, 22nd. Rose 5½. Going slowly. Raining. Caught water and took a fine bath. Usual duties. Read Mason on S.K. & Boston with still increased depth of feeling. Our latitude is 39' S.* In the evening a breeze commenced about 9, with rain, after lightning. The days of the year will now soon have run. I am endeavouring to devote time to special meditation, that I may think upon my ways, & turn my feet unto the testimonies of the Lord. The ingratitude I have shewn the Lord for some marked & peculiar mercies, rests heavily on my mind.

Thursday, 23rd. Rose about 5. Still dark. Wrote to-day to my dear friend Mr. D. Rose. We are sailing quite pleasantly. The latitude is 1° 16' N. Recommenced Malcom to-day. The showers of yesterday have made the air fresh: & it is delightful to my feelings, tho' the therm. stands at 87°. (6 o'clk P.M.)

* The captain a[?]ft^d informed me it was 21' N. this day.

Friday, 24th. Rose at 5½. Going as we have been: pretty fast but making little on our course. Latitude 2°5'. Felt rather prone to depression to-day, but was enabled in a measure to brace against it. Thought how glad Satan wd be to see me completely down-cast & sunken, with no heart to go on in the path of cheerful obedience. Had a good deal in mind the passage, "For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil." Attended to my usual duties. Wrote to the widow of my deceased brother Velasomate, Aaron Jerome.

Saturday, 25th. Rose at 5½. Course, much as yesterday. Latitude 2°25': so we gain hardly anything. All hands have holiday. Was employed thro' the forenoon in reading Nulty's Geometry: & afterwd with H. in looking at what proposes to be the third part of the Pilgrim's Progress: as Apocryphal in its spirit as in its pretensions. This afternoon we have a sail in sight: a brig. We think it probable it is the Pleiades again. Thermom. in Cabin stands at 85° this aftn, at 2 o'clock, tho' the sun is beclouded, & has been most of the day.

Sabbath, 26th. Rose at 5½. Very rainy morning. The wind however blows smartly & we are on our course. No opportunity for services on deck. Br. Wray discoursed to us from Col. 3. 1-4. The word had power with my soul in a more than ordinary degree. I wept much under it: from a conviction of the blessedness of heavenly things, & of the folly of setting the heart on the creature as I have done. In the evening we had a long & interesting conversation with Br. & sister W. on the Providence of God, especially as manifested in aiding his ministering servants: & on other kindred topics. My dear H. & myself have not attended to our catechism so regularly of late as we formerly did. This evening it was omitted entirely. She has not been very well to-day. Our latitude is 2°40.

Monday, 27th. Rose about 5½. Rather sluggish thro' the day. Spent it mostly in reading Malcom. Very rainy. Men were engaged in scraping the bulwarks, inside. We are on our course, & going pretty well most of the time. Too cloudy to take the latitude. There is a vessel in sight on our lar

board bow, since 10 o'clock this morning.

Tuesday. 28th Rose after 6. Not very well to-day. Attended to usual duties. We are going well on our course, but the ship rocks rather uncomfortably. We are now through Divine goodness brought another stage on our journey. We are in the Bay of Bengal. The wind is about N.E.: we suppose, the regular monsoon. The weather is comparatively cool, the therm. standing, much of the time about 80°. There was a sail seen far astern, perhaps that of yesterday. The hands are very busy getting the ship ready for port: preparing the sky-sail masts to-day. Latit. 6°27'.

Wednesday, 29th. Rose late. Several things to-day took our attention. My usual duties were omitted. The first mate was to-day again deposed, put in irons, & sent below. The men were assembled on the quarter-deck, Mr. H.W. & myself were called up, & the captain made a brief explanation of matters. I believe him to be very unfit for his office, & a most troublesome man. On the full merits of the case I am not able to give an opinion. The captain appears to think it is the only course in to pursue. He told me afterward, that this voyage, chiefly through the instrumentality of that man, had been far the most unpleasant he ever made.

A great part of to-day we have had land in sight: some of the Nicobar islands. One was seen about day-light: one at breakfast-time: a third not long after. The second we saw: & the third very distinctly. We were not perhaps more than 10 miles distant: saw the plains, hills, & woods, very well. Our latitude was 9°16. The wind is very fine: & we are so far east that its coming from the N.E. just suits us. Last evening, by some mismanagement the main-royal-yard was broken in two in the middle. I believe that the calling to account which followed led to the difficulty between the Capt & Mr. M—. which led to the deposition of this morning. But a series of offences had prepared the way.

My dear Hannah has been quite unwell to-day. The rest of us are very well: & all looking forward to our arrival in India, as not far distant. By Divine permission we hope to be there in the course of ten days or a fortnight. + Ca[illegible]

Yesterday afternoon, & this also, spent some time in perusing the little work on self-examination, given me (compiled) by my dear friend, Rev. Wm Chester. Read a while in a little work of Inventi on love to Christ. I hope I do love the Lord Jesus a little, but I am sure it is a very little. I owe him all I am & all I have. Lord, "all my help must come from thee." I have, when left to myself, wisdom & strength for just one thing; & that is to corrupt my way before God, & deal perversely with Him. Oh for grace to make me what I ought to be.

Thursday 30th. Rose late, that is about day-light. It is not light now, till after 6. The clouds make it still darker. They were unable to take the latitude to-day. Rainy in the morning. Mr. H. still quite unwell. We did not perform our usual duties together. Read Malcom. Spent some time in perusing the little book on Self-Exn. Felt that I had reason for thankfulness, & I hope, for some encouragement: but much, for awakening to new diligence: & much for self-abasement.

Our position, as nearly as can be told from reckoning is 12° N.

Friday, 31st. Rose at 5. Sky uncommonly fine: had a glimpse of it, & the Captn told me some time after, I had missed much by not coming up sooner. Had a very pleasant talk with him. Sun rose clear & beautiful: 6h. 24m. Spent chief part of forenoon in packing, to be prepared for landing: wish to get through in good time. In the afternoon looked over (with Br. H.) the letters committed to our care: assorted them. Recd from him the funds belonging to me: committed to him by Mr. L. About 3. p. M. the wind getting nearly N. They tacked, & ran E. a few hours: it is important to keep as much E. as possible. At 6, they tacked again, & went on the course. Latitude to-day 14°14'. Had intended to devote considerable time to meditation & prayer, but these duties have taken their place; as it seemed, unavoidably. Spent some time thus, in the evening: & endeavoured to commit myself & all my interests anew to the Lord. Took some review of my past life. I know not whether I have the greater cause for deep self-abasement, or deep gratitude.

January 1st, 1842. Rose little before 6. Retired late last evening, & was up for a time in the night with my dear H. who was restless & uncomfortable. She is much better to-day. The weather to-day is quite unlike that of any New Year's we have ever spent: most delightful: not too warm: therm. about 75°. Was employed a good deal with H.: made out list for the pilot, as the Captain is preparing his manifest. Latitude 15°42'. Again a porpoise was harpooned, but again they missed getting it in.

Sabbath. 2nd. It is eight years to-day since I made a profession of religion. On the first Sab. of Jan. 1834 I united with the church at Princeton. Took some brief review of the intervening period. Much cause for shame & humiliation: much cause for gratitude, & peculiar reason for applying the words of the apostle "knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep." I think I was in great confusion & stupidity of soul, when I took that momentous step: it is little spiritual light I have now: but I do think it was less then. Was struck, in reading Jude, with the expression, "preserved in Jesus Christ": that I hope is the explanation why such a sinner is preserved: "in Jesus Christ." But the fearful warnings of that ep.: there is much that comes too near being a description of my character.

This is a most lovely Sabbath: but the Captain declines having service on deck, because he is too busy with his writing to attend. In our worship below I spoke from Ps. 103. 1-5. In the evening we had mon. concert; previous to which, H. & myself went over our Catechism. Latitude 16°44'.

Monday 3rd Rose before 6. Spent an unusual length of time in meditation & prayer after breakfast. Found it good. Was employed for some time with Abbott's [illegible]. Very interesting: I think I think considerable originality: very systematic: but I think not simple enough in its language for beginners. Perused for a while Jewett on Baptism. Went on with my packing. Am about half through. Latitude 18°

Tuesday, 4th. Lovely day; soft, delightful air; fine breeze, but not taking us sufficiently East. In the P.M. ship was put about, & set due E. Latitude 19° 37'. Saw two sails in the morning, one apparently bound from the S.E. to Calcutta, & the other in the opposite direction. In the evening saw a third. All day nearly I was employed in packing my chests, & making out lists. My dear H. very unwell. They are getting the anchors ready, putting the Long boat next the foremast, & the cow-house next the galley. Caulking anew the whole deck nearly completed. Live stock all consumed, except a goose & a few fowls, beside our cow: which last has been a wondrous comfort to us, but much of a sufferer herself. She will rejoice in getting to land as much as any of us.
Wednesday 5th. Rose about day-break. Charming weather still. Hope to see the blue-light to-night. This is shewn every two hours thro' the night, to guide vessels coming into port. We have been greatly favored in getting on. All hands busy, painting, rubbing, &c. Lead thrown at various times thro' the day. Ten fathoms this evening. Saw several sails. Dear H. is rather better, but still very miserable. Employed myself thro' the day at various little matters. Latitude 20° 35'. Feel as if the Gracious Hearer of prayer had truly regarded our requests, in thus speeding us on our journey. This evening the wind has fallen, & we move at about two knots.

Thursday, 6th. Rose little after 5. Beautiful moonlight: fine breeze, vessel on her course. Saw the Southern Cross, for the first time. H. came up also to see it. At 4 this morning the Captain saw the reflection from the blue light, & about 5½ the man aloft announced a "steady light, one point & a half on the lee bow." A little after 8, & before breakfast, we had a pilot on board. We saw previously a large number of sails: some standing out, some bound in; pilot brigs & other government vessels at anchor. It was very animating. The small-boat that brot. the pilot was manned by Malays: I felt much interested to see the poor creatures. The pilot brot. a Bengalee servant with him. We took a pilot first, of all the in-

ward bound vessels this morning. The Winsor is not yet in. The news from America is, that Macleod is cleared. Progress thro' the day very small, the wind being ahead: & the channel so narrow that we had to tack frequently. Our pilot's name is Ross: much of a gentleman in his appearance & manners. In the evening came to anchor: no land in sight.

Friday 7th. We weighed early this morning: came to again when the tide ebbed; & about 1 P.M. went on. The weather has been quite cool for several days, & pleasant: therm. at 76° & thereabout. Toward evening, land in sight, on wh. we gazed with great eagerness. This is Sagor island. A Dingey, or Bengal boat, (a small affair, with a deck-house) came to us, & the Walla, or chief ferryman, came on board, with a list of recommendations, to see whether the Captain would employ him as an attendant on his way up the river. The Captain told him he had a Dingey Walla that he employed regularly. He went away, seeming much disappointed. He had two men to work his boat. The sight of these poor creatures is very touching. They are deceitful, depraved heathen, it is true: but they are our fellow-men, & their souls are precious. About dark we came to anchor. Did not do much to-day. Felt as if I could not confine myself to any employment. Dear H. is much better. We resumed our reading together a little.

Saturday, 8th. On rising this morning, pretty early, I could see not an object beyond our ship: a thick fog enveloped us. We had to lose the whole of the morning flood tide; the air being too thick to proceed safely. Last night a vessel from Madagascar came on board, brought a letter from the consignee to Captain S. & took letters from him for Calcutta.

Soon after breakfast a native boat came to us manned by eleven men; a much larger boat than that of yesterday: decks reaching to within a few inches of the upper edge; & all sitting on the top. Two came on board with fish, offering them for sale, & wishing also to be employed to wait on the ship. Their office is in addition to that of the Dingey wallas. Their chattering seemed very odd. The pilot

talked with them: agreed to employ them, but w^d not tell them what he w^d give for the fish: he then took the fish from them: they were much displeased at this: said they did not want to wait on this vessel: but he was positive with them. I tho^t it rather hard. Their boat was then dropped astern & made fast. Nearly all the morning then we watched them. Their movements were truly curious. They first stuck up their oars straight on both sides the boat, then hung their net on it in folds: so that they were encompassed by it. Then they went to work; some spinning thread, one covering a bottle with netting, one preparing food, &c. Meantime the pipe went round: toward noon they all cleaned their teeth, washed themselves from head to foot, oiled themselves, changed their garment (they have just a piece of cotton cloth tucked round the loins, & put themselves into neat order. Then came dinner. We had seen the smoke of their cooking for some time. Each one had a large brass dish, with a quart or more of boiled rice pack ed in a firm heap, and curry at one side of it: there was a cake of something else on the dish. They had salt in little heaps on the deck. Each one fed himself by immense handfuls. They went about it very calmly. There was one old man, I should think sixty years old: his thin, short hair was quite white. Poor souls! "they know not, neither understand" the end of their being: eat, drink, sleep, smoke, & die. In the P.M. we went on by the flood tides, & in the evening anchored opposite Kedgeree, but too far off to have any view of it. Met a number of native boats going down with many on board, to attend a festi val held on +Saugor Island. A number of Hindoos came to us to-day for the same purpose as yesterday: not wanted.

Sabbath, 9th. External things had little of the Sabbath about them. Crowd of Hindoos on the deck, most of the morning. The men of the fishing-boat are employed to work the ship, with our men, as there is much to do in the frequent tacking. Another similar boat was taken into employ to-day. An old Dingy Wallah also came along whom the captain engaged after a conversation of some length. During the

+ skulled boats with & without us.

day we met multitudes, probably several thousand, going down to the festival: some singing, some hallooing, & some sounding their various instruments of music. We moved as long as the tide lasted, & a little longer, the two fishing-boats towing a part of the time. But while there has been so much in the scenes of the day to make us uncomfortable, we had much to make us feel otherwise. Early this morning the Pilot handed me two letters, directed jointly to Br. W. & myself: one from Br. Y[illegible], the other from Br. Freeman, of Allahabad; giving us a hearty welcome, & mentioning several things for our direction. These letters were bro't in the night from Kedgeree, where they had awaited our arrival. Beside much more that was animating, they tell us of three native converts added to the church at A. since our embarcation. They tell us also that instead of going up in boats as we had expected, which would have been very tedious, we must come by land: a delightful road; & Br. W. has purchased a camel to send down for us, to draw our Palkee (a kind of carriage.) This is cheering. Truly our Heavenly Father is good to us. About 11 A. M. we had worship in the cabin: very pleasant. Br. Wray spoke from the 23rd. Psalm. Dear H. is not very well to-day.

Monday, 10th. Went one tide or a little more. Got above Diamond Harbour. The river is now so narrow, that we can see both shores very plainly. Yesterday morning we had a very near view of Sagor Island, being perhaps within a hundred or two yds. of the shore. Now it is beautiful on both sides. Plenty of noble trees, with native huts here & there in the villages. A steamer from Allahabad passed this morning: one from Rangoon yesterday morn. This P.M. a passenger boat came down, that would have taken us up from the ship to C. in about one tide, for a trifle. I felt very much like going. The idea of being on land again is delightful. A boat came with native fruits. We got oranges, bananas & whattucks. The last I cannot away with [illegible]. The second I am pleased with. The first are very fine. We are still about

50 miles from Calcutta, or half way between it & the mouth of the H. but we hope to make the latter half in much less time. Finished reading Mason self-kn.[e] It is a searching book; may Divine grace enable me to practise its admonitions; for they are founded on the Holy Word: and my conscience says Amen to the whole: but my heart is mournfully defective. I know not mine own self: but I think I desire to know the whole. [The Lord shew me what I am, & make me what I ought to be.] This morning a custom-house officer came on board.

Tuesday, 11th. A boat was sent to us from Calcutta which arrived early this morning, bringing a fine supply of fruit, eggs, fresh beef, & bread. Mr. Bashford took passage in it for Calcutta, about 7 o'clock. A steamer from Madras passed us this forenoon. This afternoon a Barque that has been behind us nearly ever since we entered the river, by going just in front of us in such a way that had it been in America, the captain said, we w.d have run directly into her. But she had the Senior Pilot of Calcutta on board. During the day we were visited by an intelligent old Hindoo, who came in his own boat, as a gentle*man of leisure. Our Captain & pilot quizzed him, but admired his good sense. These poor creatures are not the object of interest they ought to be, to men possessing gospel privileges. But how sh.d those who have not received the light themselves, appreciate the wants of others? [Lord, enlighten both the blind & the seeing!]

Wednesday 12th. Last night our Pilot had the anchor taken up, and we went on a few miles. This morning the Barque was still ahead of us. But shortly we passed her, & anchored in the evening some distance ahead. I think they had thus the wages of unlawful gain. The old pilot made a great work for some time, shouting at the poor Hindoos that towed, & throwing things at them; but in vain. After many turns in the river we came to Garden Reach. This is beautiful; very fine indeed. We previously passed Gloucester pt. which I valued for its name's sake. In G. R. we saw the College; a fine building. When we came

* I afterward learned that I was mistaken; he is the circar of a [illegible] house; & the object is to get custom.

to anchor, Calcutta was in sight. The distant appearance is imposing, & there is a fine array of shipping. We are just at the Dry Dock. Our Hindoo friend, the old man of yesterday came to us to-day with a present of bread, biscuit, potatoes, butter, fowls, eggs & segars. It seems he will expect something in return.

So now we have fairly in view, & are on the threshold of that dark, degraded, beautiful land. A gracious providence has kept us from harm; "'Tis grace, has bro't us safe thus far,

"And grace shall lead us home."

Thursday, 13th. This day we were employed in preparing to go ashore. Suffered very much thro' the night with the Moschetos. About noon the vessel moved with the tide two or three miles further, & came to anchor opposite the Governor's Ghaut (River-side.) There are no wharves here. We looked constantly for Mr. Hay, the Soc's Agt in C., supposing he must be apprised of the arrival of the V. He did not come. Dr. Huffnagle, the Consignee came on board with a friend, & staid some time. They seemed very glad to see ladies from their own country. Dr. W. wrote a note to Mr. H. & Dr. Huff. kindly took charge of it. In the evening a note came from Mr. H. saying that he had not known of our arrival, & our place was not quite ready, but he w'd call for us next morning. So we unpacked some of our bedding, & w'd have had a comfortable night, but that the Moschetos were terrible. They are much larger than ours, & they swarm. My dear H. also is far from well; has suffered very much these few days.

It is now just four months since we came on board. All whom we have seen say it is a very fine passage. We have arrived sooner than almost any one expected us. The good hand of our Father has preserved us from evil accident; & our unworthy prayers have been answered. May He magnify his mercy in giving us now all preparation of heart for our holy calling. We are already seeing much of heathenism. One revolting spectacle is quite frequent: dead bodies floating down the river with crows sitting upon them. The native boats are thick around, & the river is crowded with shipping. Fort William is a great fortress, I believe one of the finest in the world. We have a fine view of it from the river

Friday, 14th. Rose between 6 & 7. Our faces this morning are quite deformed with Moschito bites: as we sh'd be if suffering from some eruption. Mr. H. came on board. Bro. W. & myself went into Bran-him; received a very friendly greeting. He said his Sircar sh'd come about 10 & take our things. So we waited. Sear H. was unwell to-day. Was employed with my packing, showing lists to the Custom house officer, &c. until the Sircar came. Arrived on shore, the bearers, waiting to receive us, bro't their Palanquins to the dingey, & we seated ourselves. Had then a ride of something like a couple of miles to Mr. H's. I like the palanquin very much. It is painful to think of human beings having to perform the part of beasts of burden; & to look at them, they seem to suffer as they move: but this I believe is not the case, more than in other work: & it is their trade, the only thing they will do for their living. For foreigners, just come to the country, I think it an excellent mode of travelling: for they cannot walk in the sun: & riding in a carriage is quite expensive. The motion to me is very agreeable: something like a gently racking horse: & they go quite fast: 4 or 5 miles an hour. So while I long for the day when they shall have employment better suited to the powers & capacities of men, I think the facilities afforded thro' them are wisely & kindly ordered in Providence. At Mr. H's we sat a while & had tiffin. His children are very pleasant: Mrs. H. unavoidably absent from home. They live very handsomely. Mr. H. has charge of the Calcutta Tract & book depository. After we had rested, & looked at the books; Mr. H. sent us to our lodgings: No. 48 Dhurrumtollah, Mrs. Toulmin's. She is a widow lady, & takes boarders: we are to pay 40 Rupees a month each: & this is low for Calcutta. The rooms are large, very high ceilings; furniture we get ourselves. We have the use of a bath-room: large dining hall to sit in if we like, & spacious verandah. In the evening Mr. & Mrs. Hay called on us. Mrs. H. is a lovely woman; much of a lady, great Christian courtesy & modesty, more like a sister than a stranger.

Jan. '42

Saturday, 15th. Have had a truly uncomfortable night. The musquitoes annoyed us exceedingly: Mrs. Boaz had kindly sent us curtains, but we had not facilities for putting them up. We are now completely peppered with them on the face, as well as abundantly elsewhere. Breakfast about 9 o'clock. Dinner at 4, and tea at 7. Quite hard at first, having so long a fast in the morning, & then so long a time to dinner. We have servants employed especially for us. This is indispensable. One for Br. Dr. W. & one for ourselves. The man puts the room to rights, makes the bed, in the evening puts up the curtains; blacks the boots, waits at table, goes of errands, &c. Soon after breakfast, went to the ship, the Sircar having told us that the Custom house officer wd not let our baggage go. Had previously written to the Collector for a pass. While at the ship the pass came, but the officer wd not let them go till; for he said that there were things there, as new books, new clothes, &c. (I showed him the lists, which the pass did not include. So I requested him to send for a Durwan (Cust. house serv.) & have the things taken to the Custom house; he having informed me it was my shortest way. I was very much tried, & really vexed at his behavior: much more than I shd have been: tho' I think he was over-strict. Went to the Collector-general, who was very courteous, & gave me directly an unequivocal order to the officer on shore, who now had the chests in charge, to pass the whole. So by evening they were at my lodgings. In the mean time Br. W. & Br. M. had gone to the Bazar, to purchase our bed-steads & some other matters. Did my travelling & c. by palankeen: went thro' many alleys & lanes where natives live. Their houses are of bamboo enclosed with matting, covered with tiles, but in many parts of the city still I believe with thatch. Saw a beggar sitting on the ground with hands stretched out, who seems always to occupy one place: saying constantly, fellah, fellah, or something like it, in other places I passed a no. of them sitting on the ground, who clamoured for alms, as the palkee passed: stout, able men. In the evening we were at Mr. H's: took tea there: saw Mr. Boaz, pastor of the Union Chapel, & were

deeply interested with his accounts of what he had seen among the heathen, particularly at Saugor Island: & of the state of feeling among the Hindoo youth in the Christian schools of this city: who see the folly of idolatry, & oplainly ridicule it; but yet are not decided Christians. It is probable that there may be before many years a great & general turning to the Lord among these. This depends upon the pleasure of the holy & Wise Ruler of all in the dispensation of his Spirit: but there is much reason for us to expect it, and pray earnestly for it.

Sabbath, 16th. Rose late: breakfast very late: we had been told that 8 was the hour, by Mrs. C. but it is 9 or after. Went to church close by: the Union Chapel, only three doors off. Mr. B. preached from Exodus 3.2. I thought it a good discourse; & that it wd be interesting to read over: but Mr. B's manner is exceedingly declamatory, & it detracted much from my satisfaction: besides I was heavy, & dull. The singing is sweet but so faint & slow. The organ does the chief. Br. W. & myself recd a request from Mr. B. that one of us wd preach in the eveg, as he felt unwell. I sought to persuade Br. W. to comply, but he declined. I preached from Heb. 6. 12. Had some degree of earnestness & feeling: read the sermon, as I did not feel prepared to extemporize; but I believe that I ought to have been. Spent some time in the P.M. in reading a sermon on Rom. 11. 22., & in making my selection for the evening. The Chapel is a beautiful building: the congregation pretty large: the pastor is supported by them. The people, as is usual, all rode. I do not remember seeing any one on foot beside our four selves. Andrew, & two Mr. Wilson. H's kindness were not permitted to walk home. The number of carriages was very large. One does not hold more than four persons. The number of servants in attendance was perhaps quite equal to that of the whole congregation: but they had nothing to do with attending on the services: the most of them did not understand the language, & probably none of them the Spirit. The natives generally are moving about, as on other days.

17th. Monday. Spent the day chiefly in unpacking & repacking: getting clothes ready for the Skobee, & putting things in order. Toward evening Mr. and Mrs. Sutton, Baptist missionaries from Orissa, now residing for a time in Calcutta, called upon us. Mr. S. is an Englishman; Mrs. S. is a native of America. They greeted us with Christian cordiality and warmth: invited us to come and take tea with them to-morrow evening. This kind attention we value the more, as it is customary in Calcutta for the new-comer to call upon those with whom he wishes to be acquainted, & not to be called upon: so our brethren in the upper provinces write us. We find Calcutta thus far entirely a pleasant place of residence: but in summer doubtless it is quite different. The air now is great part of the time delightful: we carefully avoid exposure to the sun: but wear winter clothing much of the time. We find every thing equal to our expectations: many things superior. The style of living I had thought must be very different from that of our homes: that is, a new diet. We did not expect such fine bread, butter, vegetables &c. but we have never seen better than the most of these articles are. The meat is excellent: & there is abundance of fruit; but we are told that Europeans who have been here long enough to know the climate eat very little fruit, except it is cooked. I take it freely; especially the plantain and the orange. The former grows here in great abundance, the latter is brought from parts of the country quite distant, but is to be had here in great abundance, & very cheap. We have two fellow-boarders at Mrs. E's: a Mr. Moulton, officer on board a ship, & a Miss Barnet: both of them pleasant & kind, but neither of them seriously disposed.
Remembered this evening that to-morrow the overland mail leaves. Had intended writing home, but forgot the time was so near, tho' I was informed of the day: we are told that it is now too late, & that the letters sh'd have been handed in to-day. This is like many more of my doings. I exceedingly regret the omission.

Tuesday, 18th. Rode on the strand this evening with Mrs. H. & two ladies. The [illegible] to the [illegible]. The concourse of persons riding [illegible] was immense. Great number of splendid equipages rolling rapidly along. We went as far as the Fort. After our return we went (as per invn) to Mr. Sutton's. Met three other Baptist friends; viz., Rev. Dr. Yates, wife & children, Rev. Mr. Brooks & Rev. Mr. Stubbins in the evening. Had cordial & most agreeable intercourse with these Brn. & Srs. Had a long & pleasant conversation with Br. B. He was in America a short time, & came out in the same ship with Br. Newton [illegible]. Brn. B. & S. have come to C. to try the establishmt of a mission among the Oriyans of this city. The former has been preaching for a length of time at but without much apparent success; has given up the hope of forming a station there. Dr. Y. is a great linguist; has been a long time in India. His wife seems to be a very fine woman; was much pleased with her. It is sweet to feel that denominational differences do not prevent the enjoyment of free & affectionate intercourse between Christians. It ought never to be so; unhappily it often is. We like Mr. & Mrs. S. much. They are quite plain; have great simplicity of manners, & seem to possess much of the Christian spirit. Mr. Sutton is engaged in making out a dictionary of the Oriya language.

Saturday, 19th. Attended the examination of the Scotch Gen. Assembly's Institution. It was held in the City Hall, a large, noble building, erected I believe under the administration of Lord Wm. Bentinck. The spacious apartment in which the exam. were held was thronged with a concourse of natives, many of them highly respectable looking, together with a considerable number of Europeans. We found it difficult to get near the place where the pupils stood, and the constant coming, going, & moving about, & talking among the native spectators created such a din, that the satisfaction of seeing & hearing their exercises was much diminished. Still we saw enough to amaze and delight us. There were fine specimens of English composition: and much ability was displayed in defending the Christian system, as opposed to Idolatry. Some read in the Gr. Test. & translated into English. Both reading and translating were done in a manner that would have done credit to the members of a Theological Seminary. Questions were answered in Polit. Econ. &c. all in most creditable style. Much regret not having an opportunity to witness the school in its daily exercises, which I am informed is far more satisfactory. The vacation now commences, & we have thus far been so busy, that the opportunity we might have had has been lost slip.

Visited the exchange. It contains a splendid lined of shops with various kinds of European articles for sale. Called at Mr. H's in whose carriage we had gone to the exam., & took tiffin with Mr. Macky of Serampore. He gave us a warm invitation to call at Serampore on our way up the country. In the evening attended service at the Cathedral. Mr. B. preached from Heb. 12. 1. Part was very fine & very impressive: particularly on the words, "laying aside every weight &c." But in the remaining part of his discourse there seemed to be a falling off.

[illegible]

[illegible]

was at [illegible] till late; got nearly [illegible]
Dr. S. had called; is to leave town to-morrow
[illegible] to dinner [illegible]
[illegible] youths. [illegible]

Friday 11th [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

Saturday, 22nd, Rose about sun-rise. Walked for some time on the house-top, & meditated. Felt the effects of last evening's impressions. Cried earnestly for help to enable me for my great work, & to make me what I ought to be. After breakfast wrote to my father & mother, for the Governt. express which leaves in the evening. Went to Mr. Hay's, to be directed thence to Mr. Chapman's (Treasurer of our Socy) where the letter would be endorsed to the London agt. & sent to the express office. Was to wait a little at Mr. H's for Br. W. who was either to bring his letter for me, or go himself to Mr. C's: as he was writing also. Mr. Boaz was there, & offered to take me to Mr. C's: so I quite forgot Br. W. for the moment & went off. Soon after my arrival at Mr. C's, Br. W. came in, feeling rather hurt that I had not waited for him. I told him that I was several minutes at Mr. H's. & that the time seemed long. So it did, for I was fearful I shd. be too late for the express. But I did not tell him that I forgot him at the moment: I felt very sorry, & after awhile told him of my forgetfulness. He seemed to think that my two stories did not agree, which hurt me the more, & I felt quite uncomfortable about it for some time after: especially as Br. W. is so kind, & wd. not knowingly entertain an unjust thot. of any human being. But I deserve it all for my selfishness: for had I felt properly interested for my brother, I wd. not so easily have forgotten his request. When Mr. B. brot. me to my lodgings, he came in; spent some time, entertained us as usual most agreeably with his conversation, & invited us to breakfast with him on Tuesday morng. at 8 o'clock. We like him more & more. Recd. this morning affectionate & most welcome letters from Br. Newton of Lodiana, & fr. my dear cousin, his wife. They do not expect to see us before November! I hope they may prove mistaken. This morng. we heard more respecting the disastrous state of things in Cabul. The king of Lahor graciously avert evil from the little garden spots he has permitted his servants to plant. The seat of war is not more than 3 or 4 hundred miles from the Lodiana mission.

Sabbath, 23rd. Was up before sun-rise. Had not much life in my devotional exercises. Was in a carnal, bad frame; and with all the rest my pride had a prominent place. Went to the Union Chapel again. Mr. Boaz preached an excellent sermon from the passage in Rev. 22nd, "Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, & may enter in thro' the gates into the city." It was a beautiful & evangelical discourse; and the music of the hymns was very sweet; but I did not much enjoy the services: a little circumstance at the beginning marred my enjoyment, but it would not have had such an effect, had I been in a right spirit. Thro' the P.M. I did not much: gave way for some time to drowsiness. My dear H. has been a good deal unwell thro' the day. In the evening we went to the Chapel, & heard a discourse on the condition & prospects of the Jews. Mr. B.'s text was in Hosea: c. 3, v. 4, 5. "And it shall come to pass that the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, &c." An excellent sermon: setting forth in strong & scriptural language the sad state of the Jews, & the duty of Christians to labour & pray far more than they do for their conversion; & closing with a most solemn & earnest appeal to the impenitent present. Notice was given that the Tract Society's Anniversary meeting would be held in the Town Hall on Tuesday evening next. We hope to go, as we shall not probably have a chance to attend any similar meeting during our stay in C. Read in the Bible a few chapters to-day, & did but little beside. I am very much under the influence of my old sins. I do not know that there is one of my former besetting sins that has not now great influence over me: those very propensities which I was once foolish enough to think were quite subdued: & which surely w^d have been kept down, had I diligently sought the help of my Redeemer.

Monday, 24th. Rose late. Beautiful evening but cool. Had so many things to attend to, that I did not find time for secret retirement until afternoon: tho' my dear B. & myself had our devotions together at the usual hour. Divided with Mr. Wray the pamphlets that Dr. Duff gave us. They cd not be equally divided, & he with his usual Christian courtesy & kindness refused the larger share, notwithstanding my efforts to the contrary: thus putting into my hands a beautiful little book by Dr. D. on Missions. The ladies were emplᵈ again with the native pedlars. They swarm. In the course of the morning Mr. Chapman & lady called. We told them of our desire to attend the Tr. Soc. meeting tomorrow evening, & they kindly agreed to see us another day. After the hurry of the morning was thro', spent some time in meditation & prayer. Saw myself a wretched sinner: thoᵗ of the character in Bunyan on whom was branded the title, "Wanton professor, damnable apostate:" tho't the former suited me, but could not believe my gracious Saviour would suffer me to prove the latter. Endeavoured to cast myself on his mercy. Read in Owen on Ps. 130, at the place where he expounds Cant. 3. 2. Paused there, for I felt it was useless to go farther until I had meditated on that passage until thro' the grace I possessed more of the spirit of it. This afternoon another letter was recᵈ from Br. Warren, & one from Br. H. R. Wilson at Futteghur. The last was truly imbued with Christian sweetness & excellence. The former was like its predecessors, animated, fraternal, & full of instructions, how we shᵈ proceed on our journey. We are still much at a loss. He wrote on the 19th; Br. W's had not been recᵈ; & the Camel was to start next day for Shergotty. This evening a Mr. Reeves called on us, to say that his friend Mr. Bonsall to whom we had broᵗ a letter was far distant from the city. We had a very pleasant interview with him. Afterward Mr. Vilkes. Wray called. & spent the evening.

Tuesday, 25th. Rose at 6, Mrs. T. having kindly called me, as we were to go out to breakfast. Beautiful morning. I walked a while on the house-top, read & meditated. Dwelt on the passage under contemplation yesterday. Verily I was just going thro' one unceasing round of sins, neglected duties, heaviness, half-repentance, & renewed sins. I look back with peculiar bitterness on opportunities neglected for doing good to souls, yet feeling that the same unbelief, & deadness that led to such neglect infest me still: As I sowed, so am I reaping. Was enabled in a measure from out my heart to God my Saviour, imploring his all-sufficient grace. I am full of pride, vanity, sloth, sensuality, & unbelief. May the grace of my Saviour be glorified in giving me the victory over all.

A little before 8 we went to Mr. B's. Had a delightful visit; remained till after 10. He showed us a number of curiosities: several specimens of the Hindoo instruments of torture. Poor souls! who hath required this at their hands? In an American paper of the 25th Sept. we rec'd the delightful news that several members of the Faculty of Nassau Hall had signed the Total Abst. Pledge. They have long advocated the cause of Temperance, but the institution has suffered fearfully from brutal drinking among the students.

After our return from Mr. B's, Mon. Evert called & invited us all to take tea at his house on Thursday evening. I inquired of him respecting the moonshee, & he kindly promised to see whether he c'd get him for me. Rec'd letters from brethren at Allahabad & Futtehgur: the camel & gare it seems are on their way. Mr. Lowrie is still determined to make the attempt: so my dear H. & myself will probably travel in that way alone. Wrote to Br. Warren at A'd. In the evening we all went to the Tract Soc. Ann. at the Town Hall. Delightful meeting. Was much struck with the spirituality of nearly all that was said. Few were present: but the spirit manifested did seem to be token good. The birth of an heir to the British throne was to-day announced. One of the speakers this evening made a happy allusion to it, drawing from much more joyful

a piece of intelligence there was, which did not create one half the interest. Isa. 53. 1.

Wednesday, 26th. Rose 4½. Found it most comfortable, as I have often done before, to be washed & dressed in season, & have plenty of time for prayer & reading the Scriptures during the quiet of the morning, before others were stirring. A little before 8 went to see Dr. Yates. Had to inquire several times in order to find his house. Some c^d speak no Eng^h, & some c^d give me no information. Saw a bitter specimen of heathenism. A native was riding very fast on horseback: had a wide street at his disposal, & c^d easily have turned out to avoid any one: & there was nothing of a crowd: but he rode directly over a poor child that was walk^g, knocked it flat, & went on without pausing or turning, for a mom^t. The poor creature got up, crying dolefully: a child of about 10 yrs. I stopped a little while, but c^d do nothing. A crowd collected, but no one offered to give assistance. The child did not seem to be lame in walking, nor did there seem to be any bleeding: but it may be at this moment a great sufferer. It was a grievous sight.

Had a most interesting little time at Dr. Y's. They were very kind, made me stay to breakfast, & the Dr. gave me the information I desired. Procured several elem^y books at the Dep^ry wh. was close by. Did not get back till 11 o'cl^k. Met an Armenian Rev. C. Aratoon, a devoted, fervent character. Was with him only a few minutes, but felt it quite a lesson. I loved the man.

Find it is much farther than we supposed to Shergotty; nearly 300 miles. Thither Br. Warren is to send the camel. My letter to him has not yet gone. Feel again doubtful about the land travelling. Spent several hours to-day with Mr. H., Br. & Sr. W. at the Bazar, looking at furniture & dishes. Met with Mr. Boaz. He took me up, showed me a number of things as we went along, & bro^t me to my lodgings. This day is one of special importance to the natives, as there is an eclipse of the moon. Mr. B. says they will fast, & do various things, to keep the deities from bringing the world to an end. He took me to the Mechanics Institution, a place & plan got up by missionaries, for the instruction of young men, & was much pleased with it. We had letters again this evening from the brethren at K. On Saturday evening we are all invited to take tea at Dr. Yates.

Thursday, 27th. Rose at 6½. Took a review this morning of letters recd from brethren up the country, & took a new view of [illegible] things as were important. Reviewed Br Warren's letters, in order to come to a conclusion what to do with his proposal as our journey up the country. Felt more favorably disposed toward making the attempt, tho' this is far to the place where the camel is to meet us. My H. felt the same, & expressed her reluctance to disappoint the brethren at Allahabad. Went to Mr. H.'s to speak with him. Found the [illegible] Wallah there, waiting to know whether I wished to employ him. Mrs. H. told him to come next morning & let me try his vehicle. Br. H. & myself then called on Mr. Sutton, Harwell's, Brookstreet. Had a very pleasant time. Mr. S. is translating the Scriptures into the Oriya tongue. He proposed to me to buy a carriage & horse to go up the country. Mentioned it to Mr. H. toward evening. He did not encourage the idea. We went in the evening to Mr. Everts. Met Mr. & Mrs. McDonald, Mr. Forman, & several others. Had a pleasant evening. Very interesting conversation with Mr. McD. respecting the condition & prospects of this & other parts of Asia. Mr. & Mrs. McD. invited us to take tea with them on Monday evening next. Mr. Forman seemed a fervent Christian. He told me he came out from America with Br. Crane, & others of the Allahabad Mission. He is an Englishman, but has been much in America. Gave me some account of their voyage. Felt more deeply sorry than ever that I had not made greater attempts than I did, toward the spiritual benefit of our sailors. Oh for more grace! I know not whether I do possess the spirit of Christ. Soon after we came to Mr. E.'s, a messenger brot a note from Mr. Hay, just recd from Br. Warren, saying that he had been in an error all the time in proposing to send the camel to Ghergotty; & that it wd come to Hyraacoles, which is but 104 miles from Calcutta. This was cheering intelligence indeed. I felt now as if the matter was quite decided. Truly we have cause to thank our heavenly Father that he has thus removed difficulty from our path.

Friday, 28th. This is my dear Hannah's birth-day. She is now 23 years old. I know not whether to say, "the Lord spare us both to see many happy returns of it": but certainly such wd be the fond desire of my heart, with this proviso: if it be for our highest good & his glory.

The Carriage Wallah was to come at 6 this morning, & give us a ride, that we might see whether it would answer. So I rose at 5; but he did not come. Br. W. & myself went to Mr. Hay's, & with him walked to the Bazaar. About 8, the man came; Br. W. & myself went with the thing a mile or so. Found it not uncomfortable. Wrote to Messrs. Warren & Freeman; told Br. W. that we had concluded to try his carriage: but that Br & sister Way wd take steamer. About noon we four with Mr. Toulmin went to the Bazaar; purchased stuffs for clothing, iron ware, tin-ware, &c. Mrs. T. is very kind. In the evening the Car. W. came again & H. & myself took a ride; went 2 or 3 miles. She found it more pleasant than she had supposed: so we concluded to adopt that method of going to Hyrasole. Went over with Br. & sister W. to Mr. Hay's, & spent the evening. Closed with family worship, which good & happy conclusion we have had at all the places where we have gone to spend the evening.

Sat. 29th. Rose at 6½. Went to meet Car. W.; he did not come: he was to meet me early at Mr. H.'s & arrange the terms for my journey. Walked for some time: entertained myself with noticing the multitude of different characters constantly passing: the men with fish &c. for the Bazaar, suspended from a balance placed across the shoulder: moving along with a strange, hurried pace, the Bheasties with their leather bags, the very odd-looking Chinese, with their large clumsy clothes, & stupid countenances: at least they look stupid to me. But they are all my fellow-men, & have all precious souls. Oh that they possessed the light of life. Wrote to Br. Newton, & Br. Owen. Hannah wrote to sisters Wilson & Freeman. Recd a note from Mr. Euart, very kind & ~~fraternal~~, saying that he had spoken to the Munshi, & that he would come on Monday to teach me.

Spent some time to-day in making a list of the bundles in my case, to be sent to different quarters, & in setting apart the boxes that are to be sent by steamer. In the evening, according to invitation, we all went to Dr. Yates' to tea. Enjoyed the society of those kind Christian friends much. Met with [illegible], missionary from Switzerland & his lady, Mr. & Mrs. Sikes, & a Miss Lawson; Mrs. [illegible], Mrs. S., & Miss L. are sisters. We had pleasant conversation & sweet music. Learned to my great pleasure that Mrs. Yates was daughter-in-law to the sainted Pearce. She was a widow when Dr. Y. married her. She appears an admirable woman. They informed us that a lady living next door to our lodgings had been in that evening, being a friend of theirs, & had expressed a great desire to become acquainted with us. She is a Mrs. Ellerton. The former Archdeacon of Calcutta, was her son-in-law. She left her compliments with Dr. Y. saying that she w^d be glad to see Br. [illegible] & myself.

Sabbath, 30^th. Attended Divine worship again at the Union Chapel. Mr. B. preached from the passage, "And on this rock I will build my church, & the gates of hell shall not prevail against it." a good, sound, evangelical discourse. Did not have much of the spirit of the Sabbath, though I enjoyed the day more than the last. Read with H. the book of Solomon's Songs & with new pleasure. Can find no reasonable application of this book but that which the pious old divines have given it; viz. a dialogue between Christ & the church. In this view it is beautiful & forcible: tho' to some things I can assign no meaning. In any other view it seems utterly incomprehensible. Oh that the spirit of this Song of Songs, dwelt more in my bosom. Happy are they, whose portion is such. In the evening Mr. Sutton, the Baptist Br. from Orissa preached. His text, "Christ in you, the hope of glory." 1. The nature of the Hope. 2. On what it is founded. It was an animated, fervent, & Scriptural discourse. Br. [illegible] went this morning to the Scotch Kirk, & this evening to the Cathedral. They were much pleased at both: excellent, interesting, spiritual discourses.

Monday 31st. Went to Mr. Hay's in the morning, to speak with him about the packages for the brethren. He sent over a man for them. Saw there Mr. Boaz & Mr. M'Donald. Was detained some time. Sent over my Heb. Gr. & Bib. Lexicon, for him to look over. Spent some time in taking my first Hindustani lesson: the Munshi & his son having come about 2 o'clock. The old man does not speak Eng.; the son does: & is a very pleasant youth. In the evening, according to invitation, we all went to Mr. M'Donald's. He sent his carriage for us: an attention for which we felt quite grateful. Saw there, besides the family, Mr. & Mrs. Ewart, Mr. Norman, & Miss Dyer; enjoyed the evening much. Sat up late after my return, looking over the Hindustani, & writing in my journal. Have still grievous evidence of the power of sin over me: but still try to "lift up mine eyes to the hills from whence cometh my help."

Tuesday, February 1st. Rose 6¼. Commenced with my Hind. instructor by the time it was light enough to see. Mr. Ewart settled with him the terms of scholarship yesterday: Br. W. & myself are to pay him 6 R. for the services of a fortnight: only half of which time however I can be with him. This morning Mrs. Chapman & Mrs. Ellerton called. Br. H. & myself wd have gone to see her yesterday, but that we have been so busy. Pleasant interview. Mrs. E. is a fine old lady. We are asked to take tea with her this evening. Spent a while in finishing letters to friends in America. We enjoyed our visit at Mrs. E.'s much. Saw beside her family, a Mrs. Wilson, who has been a most laborious & successful friend of orphan heathen children. She has a school about 5 miles from Calcutta; is the widow of an English missionary, has been long in the country, & has had many to rise up & call her blessed. Her special efforts have been for the female children. Saw a very pleasant German lady, the wife of a missionary. Closed the evening as usual with family worship. We think this about as pleasant a visit as any we have had.

Had some more than usual earnestness in prayer to-day, particularly in begging of our heavenly Father that he w^d make my dear H. & myself a blessing to each other. Felt that I sh^d be much more than I am in the way of making the first day of the month a season of special prayer. I w^d that I had done it, according to the nominal plan of the Seminary, when I was at Princeton.

Wednesday, 2^nd. Rose at 6¼. My teacher was here at the same time. After breakfast was busy a long time in preparing two chests to go up by steamer. After dinner slept an hour or more. Have had less sleep than usual for a few nights. Spent the evening in writing journal, & studying Hindustani. Caranchi wallah called to-day again. He has agreed to take H. & myself for 40 Rupees to Ayrasole. We expect to leave, the Lord prospering us, on Monday next. Joseph, the servant we wish to take with us, also called. He has been sick, or I sh^d have seen him sooner. He can speak English: has been up with several of the missionaries. Mr. Boaz invites us all to go to the London Miss^y Soc^{ty's} school on Friday next. Br. W. & myself are invited to attend the Missionary Conference at Mirzapore on Tuesday next & breakfast at Mr. Osborne's. We are also all asked to take tea at Mr. Thomas's, (a worthy gentleman of the Baptist connexion whom I have met with,) on Wednesday evening next. These two latter I must forego.

Thursday, 3^rd. Rose at 6 o'clock. The Munshi's son was here, though it was a good while till breakfast. He had waited for some time. After breakfast went to Mr. Bayt, to attend further to my preparations for leaving; put 2 chests into Mr. H's hands, to be sent up by steamer. About noon went with Br. Wray to Dr. Huffnagle's, to see Mr. [illegible] & [illegible]. They were glad to see us, as we to see them after so long a separation. We asked them to take tea with us on Saturday morning. Found that Dr. O'Shaughnessy, to whom I had a letter of introduction had sailed on the 10^th Jan. for England, & that Dr. H. was his agent. So he took charge of the letter & papers, to send by the next

Steamer to E. Returned about 2 o'clock. Read awhile in the book of Ezra: felt that the ninth ch. was much to my case. How great, how peculiar have been the mercies of the Lord to me. So I am in a peculiar sense a subject of Divine favour. But my sins, my sins, I sh'd despair, but that I know this w'd be both wicked & unprofitable. [O My Father, my Father, give me a better heart, & help me to fulfil thy holy commandments. O! for the Spirit of heaven.] Mrs. B. gave me a suitable reproof this morning, not designedly, but happily. She is a lovely Christian. She was expressing her sense of the value of Gospel privileges, & referred to the meeting last evening; from which I was absent, because I had so much to attend to. I believe I sh'd better have gone.

Friday, 4th. Rose at 5½. Tutor did not come till more than 6½: he had made himself unwell by coming so early, & cooling so long yesterday. After breakfast, was employed in making out a list of things necessary in the journey up the country. Between 11 & 12, we all went with Mr. Boaz to the London Missionary's school, a few miles out of town, near the Kalee Ghaut. Enjoyed the ride much. Passed thro' some fine parts of the City. Mr. B. has a class in the school, wh. he attends twice a week: but this is not his day. The buildings & grounds appropriated to the school & teachers appear admirably adapted to the purpose: large, & commodious. In the school-room we saw about 350 native youth; boys. They were of all ages from about 7 to 2 or 3 & 20: perhaps upwards. It was a precious sight. Some of the older ones were questioned on Grecian history, on the evidences of Christianity, on idol-worship, caste, &c. The answers they gave to many questions w'd have done honour to the graduates of our theological seminaries. They expose the folly of idolatry, & contend for the Christian system with great skill, & no less earnestness; & seem no more to think of being idolaters than ourselves. Yet they are not Christians. The Lord be pleased soon to open their hearts, that they may know & feel the blessed, saving power of the truth. I was deeply interested.

spoke with some of them, & tried to persuade them to seek the influence of the Holy Spirit, so that their knowledge might not be a dead letter. The Rev. Mr. Campbell has charge of the school. Mrs. C. has a few native girls under her care. They were neatly dressed, sitting on the floor at their sewing. We were very kindly rec^d by these Christian friends and found the interview with them sweet, though too short. After Tiffin, Mr. B., br. W. & myself went to the Kalee ghaut. K. is one of the most noted deities: a goddess. The sight of the temple, image, & appurtenances, was sickening. These are abominations indeed. There were few persons at the temple. We saw a few pay their devotions. The deity is a hideous looking object: large black face, with three red eyes: the hands bloody. The whole distance from Calcutta to the ghaut is thickly inhabited: it seemed like a continuation of C. The contrast between the two scenes of the day, the school & the temple was most impressive. I am truly glad to have seen both. I shall remember this day with perhaps as much interest as any I have spent in Calcutta. May its lessons do me good. Oh! I did feel my own leanness & barrenness, as I looked upon those precious youth. In the even^g went to Mr. Cays. Saw Mr. S. again: talked with Mr. H. & arranged about preparations for my departure. This is my dear sister's birth-day! She is 24 years old. May she "be like a tree planted by the rivers of waters." I have asked of the Lord for her, abundant grace, & every needed earthly good.

Saturday 5^th. Rose at 6½. Teacher came nearly 7. Spent the morning in packing. Mrs. Collier & Howard called. They are charming people. In the afternoon went according to invitation to Mr. Boaz' to dine. Met Mr. & Mrs. Campbell, & Mr. De Rote, a Swiss clergyman. We had a very pleasant time in some respects: but I was a little displeased by the abundance of Mr. B's riggs on Americanisms. Apart from the fact that we have quite as much reason to ridicule the English, I did not feel as if it was an edifying topic

is of ... for missionaries. But he is the only one I have met with here that has dealt in that line. And I am sure I was wrong in feeling as I did, probably much more wrong than Mr. B. in amusing himself. I only wish I had the spirit of persevering activity in doing good that he has. One thing I see with new clearness; that I have miserably little practical wisdom in intercourse with men. Various subjects were discussed or touched upon: temperance, slavery, &c. Wine is a regular thing at the tables here. It appears very strange. How far it is wrong I am not prepared to say. They tell us the climate makes it needful: we shall see. They are very hard upon America on account of slavery. While I lament the existence of this evil, & pray for its removal, I do not think that these brethren understand the merits of the case.

In the evening Capt. T. & Mr. Oakford ~~took~~ tea with us. Enjoyed the interview with them much. Learned that the second mate was also discharged: some new difficulty had occurred to-day. Br. W. & myself have engaged that one of us will preach (D. V.) at the Bethel or floating chapel to-morrow evening. The agent of the Union called with a request to that effect this morning.

Sabbath, 6th. Rose about 6 ½. Had some fervour in prayer with my dear H. Read a while in the book of Proverbs before church. Dear H. very unwell to-day: had to leave during sermon. The services were deeply interesting. Felt more edified than for a long time. Text, "What is man that thou art mindful of him, or the son of man that thou visitest him?" Mr. B. was very animated: the introduction beautiful, the discourse throughout spiritual, & practical. Singing not so dull as usual, but in comparison good. In the P.M. read Pro., & sung for a while. In the evening Br. W. preached at the Seamen's Chapel, & I heard Mr. Fish-er, Sen. at the Cathedral. He lectured on the first chapter of Zechariah 1-6. His discourse was simple, devout, practical.

Made repeated allusion to the present dealings of God with this land, especially the recent reverse experienced by the British arms in Affghanistan. His allusions were indirect, but sufficiently plain. Br. W. reports that he has an audience of 35: it is never over 50 I believe: they are very attentive. He saw none of our sailors there, which I was sorry to hear.

Monday, 7th. Was packing all day, all the evening, till 2½ next morning: as on Tuesday, we told our man to come for us. Mrs. Brooks called. Br. Wray went in evening to Missionary meeting: I c.d not go, so much to do: was sorry. Dear H. not at all well to-day.

Tuesday, 8th. Kiranchi man came so late that I bade him wait till toward evening. Went to Missionary prayer meeting & conference, at Mr. Campbell's Mirzapore: the conference breakfasted there. Had a precious season of prayer & praise. And the conference was deeply interesting & instructive: it is a kind Providence that has detained me. About 5 p.M. we left: reached Cultah Ghaut about 10: crossed the river & came on to Hoogly. Dear H. thro' a merciful Providence is quite well to-day, has stood the journey better than I expected. We came very slowly the latter part of the way, tho' at Pultah we changed horses. The poor Hindoos seemed perpetually at a loss which way to go. Reached H. at 3 A.M. No Bungalow for travellers: nor was there any at P. Here we tho't there was one, but I now see that my Dak list says differently. However we were sent by the Collector at H. to a noble establishment here: of one Mr. Esdaile. Were kindly received. Got to bed at 5½ o'clock. Arose at 12½ P.M. on Wednesday. After a dark & tedious wandering, and an arrival at a most unseasonable hour, at a place where there is no public accommodation, our Heavenly Father has given us friends & comforts. Dear H. quite tired, but well.

Wednesday 9th. Had breakfast at 2 P.M. Mr. Esdaile has gone to Calcutta; left a note for us. So we have not seen him at all. He invites us to stay at his house, & have the use of his servants, as long as we like. The place is beautiful indeed. The air is perfumed with flowers: your situation is every way charming. We are loath to leave; but must

Calcutta to Pultah, 18 miles: P. to Hoogly 8 miles.

Hoogly to Pandhewar, 11 m.

arrived at 5 P.M. Wrote from H. to Br. Wray. — We are now 26 miles from Calcutta. — Started at 6 o'clock. Mind our way, lost apparently a good deal. Went very slowly. Twice got into ploughed fields: feared the Keranchi w^d capsize or break. The poor Hindoo driver & assistant miserably helpless. Reached Pandhewar Bungalow at 2 o'clock in the morning. It is a very fine place. Like the accommodations much. Had to make our bed on the floor, as the bedstead provided has wooden bars, not rattans; & we have no mattrass; but we slept well.

Thursday, 10^th. Rose late. Breakfast at 10½: excellent provisions. Wrote to Br. Warren: prepared for getting under way toward 1 P.M. — We have much reason to feel the mercy of our Heavenly Father in keeping us from evil disaster thus far, & in preserving our health. —

P. to Mimary 13 m.

Left Pandhewar for Mimary at 1½. Had very little inconvenience from the heat: a fine breeze was blowing. — The principal drawback on the goodness of the roads is the dust: they are like an ash-heap. In places very rough: indeed this has been a good deal the case at intervals from Hoogly onward. Some parts very fine. We pass rice fields constantly, sunk below the natural level, that they may retain the water, or else the road is raised above, perhaps both. Had roughish going to-day. Two or three miles from P. one of the springs broke. Assisted the men to right up the carriage, & replace by a strong cord what was lost, & we went on in better case than ever. Put the large trunk that had been on the top behind, tho' much opposed by the driver and assistant, as they tho^t the thing impracticable. Felt thankful that the disaster was not worse, & that no one was hurt. Was in the sun a good while, but suffered nothing: used an umbrella part of the time. Reached Mimary about 8 o'clock: the men having stopped a long time on the way to cut grass for the horses: the grass was about an inch high, but they used an instrument that cut it off under ground, & apparently made much of almost nothing. — At 8 P.M. was kicked by one of the Tattoos, (ponies.) They had been loosened from the wagon, &

were close in front of the Bungalow. It was dark, & I ran directly against one of them: I then patted him & spoke to him, when he kicked me on the inside of the left knee. The pain & sense of weakness for a while seemed almost insupportable. The part swelled suddenly up, & the joint was quite stiff. I rubbed it with laudanum & Camphor, & put on a mixture of the same with bread crumbs, binding on a thick silk hdkf. Next morning it gave me little inconvenience, tho' painful thro' the night. Here again I have to record the goodness of the Lord. If a bone had been broken, or a severe bruise rec^d in some vital part, it w^d have been most distressing.

11^th. Friday. Rose about 4. Prepared to get off: but did not get all things ready till 6 o'clock. Met with another accident. I was going to the Veranda, & the Tattoo that kicked me last evening stood not far off: yet so that there was plenty of room. But he began to kick toward me, & I jumped, stumbled against the step, & fell backward against the R. wheel, hurting my left shoulder worse I fear than my knee last evening. Felt that although it was an occurrence that might have been avoided by more care on my part, yet it was a light affliction sent by my Heavenly Father for wise purposes. Prayed that the whole might be sanctified to me.

After we had gone 4 miles the road was very fine. The face of the country changes fast as we go N. & W. More grass, more trees, more flowers. Reached Burdwan at 11½. Saw several loaded Camels, fine large beasts. Found B. a much larger place than I had at all supposed. Many handsome European buildings: a noble bridge over a little stream that lies in a deep valley. Saw many military encamped there. We are now within 38 miles of Khairasool. Pleasant Bungalow; bedsteads with rattan bottoms, which is no small comfort after sleeping on the floor. ~~Passed several loaded Camels, as we rode into Burdwan.~~ The Khansaman tells us there is a chapel here, & a clergyman, but we had not time to ascertain: & I was indeed unable to go about with comfort. Told my bais that I wished to go two stages to-morrow. He made no objection. Felt glad & thankful that there was no difficulty

Journey to Burdwan, 16

Jan. to Burdwan 7/12 Bardhood [?]; Sasoul [?] 12 m.

put in the way. The stages are short, & the roads fine. Did not tell him that I wished to stop on Sabbath.

Saturday, 12th. Rose before 4. Started after 5, & were at Saroul a little before 9. Had breakfast & dinner there. Enjoy these Bungalows: they are pleasant & convenient, as well as indispensable. We spent the time chiefly in letter-writing. The Sais (groom) said we w^d be at Khairasol [?] to-morrow. I told him "no, stop at Bordhood [?], the next Bungalow. I tried to explain to him the reason. It was sometime before he c^d comprehend; as my knowledge of the Urdu is small. At length he seemed to get the idea: however he readily consented. This was more than I had expected, & gratified me much. At ¼ bef. 5 we left Saroul, & at 7 were at Bordhood. This is the best day's travelling we have had yet. The Bung. at B. is very pleasant also. Between Burdwan & Saroul, we passed a small village called Saimger [?]. The face of the country still changes, the verdure increasing as we go north.

Sabbath, 13th. Rose at 7½. Had a longer season than usual in prayer; & was more favored, as I trust, with the Spirit of prayer. While I was dressing a palki arrived with some person who took possession of the other part of the Bungalow. Breakfast after 10. A servant came in saying that Mr. Bell was in the Bungalow. This is the gentleman to whom I have a letter from Dr. Warren. Went in, after thinking a little: said I sh^d not have intruded on the Sabbath, but for the special reasons of the case. He said he was a servant of the Governm^t, & must do his duty. He had probably sent in the servant, suspecting who we were; as I had written him, a few days before. Presented my letter, & had a long conversation with him. Find that he does not, more than many other Englishmen justify the course of the British Governm^t in beginning the troubles with Affghan, or with China: but justifies them in both cases in going on after they did begin. He seems to think that the spread of the gospel is to be promoted by these movements, tho' he does not give government the credit of that. Find that the Camel has arrived at K.; came yesterday. We must wait 3 or 4 days at K. until it is rested.

Feel glad and thankful that we came here last evening: as also to know that all is right for our coming arrangements. The halt at K. will be good: as my dear H. will have time to be well rested. All things are ordered for us in wisdom & mercy. Mr. B. who is an officer in the army superintends the Govt. Road, will assist us much. He was very polite, gave me a note to his wife, expressed his regret that he was to be absent from home: & gave me important directions &c. I sh'd have been glad had this interview been on some other day than the Sabbath, but it is quite a Providential favour that I did not miss Mr. B. Goorbood is a small native village. There are no Europeans here. In the evening several men arrived from the encampment at Burdwan, to make preparations for the troops. Had a long conversation with Mr. Bell again: on the state of the heathen, the deportment of missionaries, the plans of mis. societies & the like. He thinks it is slow & discouraging work: expresses much admiration for the true missionary spirit: thinks the missionaries sh'd be dispersed more thro' the country; mentioned some instances of what he considered unfaithfulness in some of them. Spoke of England & America: tho't there seemed a disposition in many Americans to find fault with the British, & to pick difficulties with them. Was glad to perceive in him a spirit that regretted any occasions of difficulty between the two countries. — Endeavoured to set before him the Scriptural doctrine of missionary duty, & of the conversion of the heathen.

Monday 14th. Rose about 4: set off at 5¼: were at Khairasool in little over 3 hours. 'Tis a small place. Busied ourselves for some time after our arrival in preparing letters to send to Calcutta, to go hence to America. Sent 11 myself, H. 5. & we wrote to Mr. & Mrs. Hay. Looked at the Camel & Gari. Like the concern much. 'Tis quite sufficiently fine-looking, & as easy as possible apparently. Went in to see Mrs. B.: they occupy the other part of the Bungalow. She rec'd us very kindly. Our tarry here promises to be delightful. We have new cause for thankfulness. She tells us we must be at her table during the whole of our stay. This also her father had said, from whom our note of introduction to Sergeant B. came.

Posted 5 Ps. 16.

Tuesday, 15th. Rose 5½. Did little thro' the day but study Hindostani. Learned a number of words from Mrs. B. & the Coachman. We were with Mrs. at her table, & a good deal besides. She is an intelligent, pleasant person, seems to have had a religious education, shews a sense of the importance of religion: went recently to Burdwan, or miles, to have her child baptized: but whether truly pious I cannot say. Wrote a letter to Brn. Wilson & Freeman. Saw this evening the village of Khairasool. It stands back of a small copse, & I had not seen it. Saw for the first time a Cassia tree.

Wednesday, 16th. Rose late. Spent chief of the day in packing & making other preparations for leaving. Our friend Mrs. B. is as kind as ever. Truly God is good to a most unworthy sinner, in giving him such cheering & unexpected mercies. This season of rest is most happy for B. She just begins to be strong and quite comfortable. She did not know how great her fatigue was till after a day or two's rest. Early this morning the detachment we saw at Burdwan passed. They had 10 or 12 camels & a couple of elephants to aid in carrying their apparatus. This is a festive day of the Hindoos: a company of women passed by singing & making a noise with some instrument. Altho' the Hindoo females are so much oppressed yet Mrs. B. tells us that in some instances they have the upper hand & rule the husband: she mentioned a case close by.

As to the case of my soul, know not what to say: have fresh evidence of the continued power of indwelling corruption. The Lord is gracious: I know not what to say to his manifold goodness: I seem to have no heart to manifest gratitude by a life of self-denying obedience. I sin & halt, & mourn & confess & sin on: & still his mercies abound. But I do pray, & sometimes by Divine help earnestly strive, for the victory over sin. This evening we had a parting interview with Mrs. B. closed with prayer. She seems in her conversation like a gracious soul. The Lord give his covenant-love to her & her household.

Retired about 10. Mr. B. not returned: his wife somewhat uneasy: as he is very punctual: he came however, as we supposed, between 1 & 2 o'clock in the morning.

Thursday, 17th. Rose at 3 o'clock. Left at 4½. Did not come on so fast as we had hoped. Our hope arose from ignorance: the camel rarely broke his walk. Soon we came to a nullah: bed of a stream, now in the dry season nearly free from water. The descent such that the gari had to be held back by men at the wheels. Another near the end of the stage: hard pulling to get up: deep mud in the bottom. Near 9, when we reached Buktenagger, 14 miles. Bung. back, S. of the road. Ground covered with rough, black stones, varying from 1 to 100 lbs. weight. Left after 4: one nullah, near Atmasie: reached A. about 9½. Dear M. has been far from well to-day: I feel gently concerned for her: weather warm. May our Heavenly Father guide us; would that my heart were nearer to him. Read Heb. Gr. to-day: pursued my Hind., & commenced a letter to Dr. Blythe. About dusk passed the encampment: our establishment amused some of them considerably.

Friday, 18th. Rose at 6. Got off about 6½. We are both well refreshed. Weather cooler. Our beast seems to take his task hard: not adapted for pulling, so much as for bearing. Crossed one nullah, much larger than all the others united: perhaps 200 yds. sand very heavy: small stream in the middle. Poor camel cried out, & seemed to labour very much. Coachman & footman pushed, & I walked after crossing the stream. Passed a structure that seemed to be designed either for a monument, or for idol-worship; perhaps both; two tall polygonal piers of stone or brick, with a minaret on each: two perhaps 40 ft. high, by 10 or 12 diam., & 2, five & twenty by 8: quite gray & time-worn: this was S. of the nullah. Passed previously a small building directly upon the road, apparently a temple, covered with a beautiful vine. Reached Tildunga at 11. Had an excellent breakfast at 12. M. is much better. We are now about ⅓ of the way to Allahabad: 160 miles from Calcutta: whole distance 450. *

+ It is about 485.

Buktenagger to Atmasie, 13.

At. to Tildunga, 13.

Left D. at 5. Passed several nullahs: bandy goes well, but it is? his usual gait thus far has been about 3 miles an hour. As the usual time for a stage drew near to a close, we still saw no bungalow: went on & on, the servant now & then inquiring: at length it appeared we had passed Gyra: why, I know not: whether by mistake of the men, or by design. The Gareewan tried to persuade me, when I found how things were, that there were no dishes at Gyra. We were rather tired, but c^d not mend the matter: it was moonlight, & the air pleasant. About midnight we came to a large village, midway of the stage, called Gobinpore. There we stopped at the side of the street, & had tea, toast &c. in the carriage, enjoyed it much. Made our bed there, & having all the curtains down, slept comfortably till morning. Through the watchful kindness of our Heavenly Father, [by] he is very well: this state of things w^d have gone hard the night before. As we rode along during this evening, a rustle was heard in the jungle: the tentwan & Gareewan handled their swords, & said it was a tiger or a bear. However nothing appeared. We have now come into the midst of a hilly or rather, mountainous region: there are lofty peaks all around: & our general course is up hill. The change commenced soon after leaving Rhairasool.

Saturday, 19th. Rose at 6. We were both well refreshed. Started as soon as we c^d, & reached Titoree not long after 10. This is one of the most beautiful stations we have seen yet. Fine majestic peaks around, & not far off. There is some shrub growing here, the fragrance of which we perceived when we were yet several hundred yards distant. The flower is about lilac color. They said it was poisonous. A short distance this side of Gobinpore we passed a building & walled enclosure, occupied by Europeans: the men told us it was Sergeant Kinnock's.* Country continues quite mountainous. Several deep nullahs as we drew near Tope Chancey. Arrived there at

[Left margin:] Sold. to Gyra, 12. Gyra to (Titoree) 12. Ti to T. Ch. 12 (or 14) miles.

* in other words, Road Sergeant.

ter 9 o'clock.

Sabbath, 20th. Rose between 7 & 8. One of the most pleasant sabbaths I have had in a long time. H. very comfortable. We read the Bible & Testament Journey together; read Dr. Duff's book on Missions & one little book on self-Ex. Some of the poor natives passed by with drums, & other music: & were perhaps, some idolatrous rite. The weather to-day is quite cool; has been becoming so as we ascended. The wind is high, but feels much like Autumn at home. The country wears a face a great deal corresponding.

Monday, 21st. Rose at 4½. Had intended to be off by 4. Started about 5½. Passed many nullahs; some quite deep. The camel goes up the steep hills much better than he did, tho' now they are more frequent than ever. Reached Doomree after 10: 14 miles. Country beautiful. The men whom we meet now are many of them quite different in their appearance from those of Bengal. They are more energetic in their appearance & expression of face. Many are armed: either with guns or swords or both. We frequently see buffaloes: large, black; horns projecting backward, wide apart. Dear H. very unwell all day. Left D. about 4½. We have moonlight for some evenings past: without it we should with much difficulty go on at night in this part of the road: some of the passes over the nullahs are so narrow, winding, & steep. We passed over one, as we drew near Bagodhur, that threatened to upset us. Reached B. toward 10 o'clock. Had a fine night's rest. Again did not wake till late; 5½. 'Tis as well, the weather is cool, & H. needs rest more than early travelling. Twelve miles from Doomree to B.

Tuesday, 22nd. Left B. at 6 o'clock. Had some bad nullahs. At one, had to get coolies to push besides our men. At another, the coachman ran away, the camel quite unequal to the pull, & I got out & pushed. Was a good deal exhausted. There seems to be some kind of festival in hand to-day. We passed two places where they had a kind of image gaily attired, with a company around it: at one, many children were present, &

group of eight, with a grown person, had walked abreast for some time, & arrived at this place at one end of a large village. Some had very interesting faces. Poor little creatures! they are the sport of the great Adversary of souls. We reached Burisetta about 11: distance 15 miles. This Bungalow & that of Bagodar are of brick. We are still among the hills; but our course is apparently not so much ascending as it has been. Left at 4½, reached Burhee at 10¾. Passed one nullah that was quite steep: but near by very stony. We had to turn back some distance. M. very well to-day. Left at Burkutta for the P.O. a letter to Mr. Lowrie, enclosed in one to Mr. Hay.

Wednesday 23d. Left at 5½: having risen several times to ascertain the hour, & finally slept longer than I designed. We passed one very heavy nullah; broad sand-bed, small stream. Walked & pushed. Air quite cool, tho' there is no wind. We seem for the present to have left all the high hills behind us, perhaps there are other ranges. Reached Chouparun at 9¼. Had breakfast at an earlier hour than for a long time past: excellent dinner, at 2 o'cl. Left at 3½. As the day advanced, hills in sight: some high ones visible before we reached C. & after we left it we were presently in the midst of them. The road thence to Dunwah was quite different from what we have mostly seen: constantly winding, now N. now W. passing through many ravines, thick foliage on both sides, now up, now down, but more the latter. The labour & expense of constructing it must have been great. No nullahs, occasionally bridges; one large, noble one. Thus far it is one of the finest parts of the route: 8 miles to D. Still went on, as we had been told at Ch. that the station was unhealthy. A nullah directly after passing D.: several between D. & Barah: one just before reaching B. very heavy. Arrived at 10½.

Dunwah to Barah 12 miles.

Thursday, 24th. Rose at 5½. Got off at 6½. Some heavy nullahs: walked thro' one & pushed. Reached Shergotty at a little after 11. Large station. Distance from Barah 13½ miles. Spent the day at S. Procured supplies of bread, butter, onions, potatoes, flour, fruit &c. S. is situated just

between two broad [illegible] nullahs, & I think takes its name from the circumstance: "city of the river." Of the population I have no idea: but it appears larger than any other place we have seen since leaving Calcutta, unless Burdwan. Here we had letters from Brn. Wray, Warren, & Freeman: most welcome & cheering to us. Our man from Allahabad is a great help to us. We can mostly make each other understand pretty well, & he attends to all our concerns in a very managing way. The articles we have procured here are excellent. We also got our coffee-pot repaired here: broken by a piece of my carelessness.

Friday 25th. Started at 4½. Walked through the nullah: it was broad & deep. Passed no other in this stage. H. sick on the way: pretty well on arriving at Mudenpore: distance 14 miles: got here at 9½. Wrote to Brn. McAuley & Scott of Futteghur jointly, finished one to Br. Wilson, commenced yesterday, & put them together with that to Br. Rankin written yesterday. Gave to A. to be left at the next P. office. Very fine hills near at hand: passing still through a noble undulating region. Left at 4¼. Saw a well at the road-side some distance from M. that reminded me of the manner in which wells are spoken of in Scripture. It was a fine pile of brick or stone, perhaps 30 ft. by 20, & 8 in height, ascended on two sides by steps. A frame work I think over the top: so I saw that thither-gotten. There was a large company of men & beasts, sitting, standing, & lying around. They appeared to be stopping for some time: had fires kindled. Reached Noorunga a little before 9. Aloysius, the Khidmutgar & [illegible], was driven this afternoon. The last mile or two I walked. We have lovely moonlight. The time of our journey is happily arranged in this respect, though without any foresight of ours. N. is a large place: many trees: air sweet with perfumes. Found that Lieut. Wright whose name we have noticed in the book from Bungalow to Bungalow had stopped here for the night.

[illegible]

nearly in [illegible]: differ'd very much in one thing from those [illegible]. [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] the farther bank, so as to make quite a hill: then a rough steep ascent in coming out. [illegible], after we once [illegible] to them, we found quite level. I walked thro' this one. After we had [illegible] miles Lieut. [illegible] [illegible], travelling smartly in a Buggy. Arrived a little after 8 at Baroon, & found them here. The great Soane Nullah is now before us, 3 miles wide: one vast plain of sand & water toward the opposite side. Had a pleasant forenoon there. Wrote to my Cousins, E. & Bro. N. at C. & to Br. Morris. At [illegible] [illegible], having six coolies to aid in getting through. At 6½ we had reached the water & had our carriage on the boat. It was very hard for the poor beast: with difficulty that [illegible] he got along, the sand was so heavy. I walked, keeping myself in the shade of the carriage. Did not suffer from the heat. It was [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible], [illegible] hundred or two yds. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], not deep, current rapid. The Camel walked. The men were desirous to proceed to Sasseram: [illegible] went on, tho' feeling it was too much for the beast: [illegible] [illegible] the stations opposite Baroon. At [illegible] we [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] encampment. Reached Sasseram at 11½. Had [illegible] [illegible] myself retire till after 2: talked &c.

Sabbath, 2, [illegible]. Rose at 6½. Spent some time, perhaps too much, in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], just then passing by. [illegible] it seems they do not stop on Sabbaths as I understood the former company were doing. Had a more comfortable season than usual in prayer. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. After breakfast we read the Scriptures [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] & had prayer. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] fields of grain [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible]

last evening, we found a building, devoted apparently to the-
then [illegible]. It appeared to me to be shaped like the setting of the
obscene emblems of Kalee that I saw in Calcutta while I was.
The [illegible] of the Bungalow is a very large building, which
I take to be also a heathen temple. At a crossing of streets
close by our bung^w is a kind of bazar: persons sitting with
various wares: I suppose chiefly cakes & sweetmeats. Saw a man
ascending a toddy tree, as I have long ago seen it described,
a basket in his hand, & his feet tied together by a rope. Passed
a [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] the poor creatures were to
be [illegible] at the time at a little distance, [illegible]
[illegible] the air in the outskirts of the village, or in situation
[illegible] be very unpleasant. Toward evening, walked out
a short time. Looked into a Hindoo temple, much in ruins
[illegible] it is going to ruin. Saw no image, but appearances
as if sacrifices had been offered. Passed a well, where
two men were drawing water by means of oxen, to water
the land. A wooden wheel was raised vertically between
two upright posts, or rather small pillars, & over this turned
the rope, to one end of which was a leather bucket, con-
taining perhaps 12 gal. & to the other end were yoked by a
yoke the oxen. When the bucket was to be filled, the oxen
walked down an artificial hill, or a walk dug in the land,
the bottom of which is [illegible], so that just when the beasts were
at the end & could go no farther, the bucket was brought to the
top of the well. The place in which they walked was just
wide enough for them to turn. By the well was a feeding trough
made of dried mud, at which they got a mouthful
just as the bucket was filling. The poor creatures suffer-
ed much abuse, as the operation went on. The bucket
was filled & discharged in about 2 minutes: so in the
course of a day a vast quantity of water would be
poured upon the field. The wheat looked very flourish-
ing: some fields nearly ripe. There were little channels
around & through the fields, for the water to run. Along

the edges were covered with saffron. This is one of the eastern scenes that I have often heard of, but never, until now recently, witnessed. The plan seems well adapted to the wants of the climate. All the avocations of these people seem to go on, slowly [illegible]. They have no appointed season to their own benighted worship. In the place of this, they have numerous festivals, which are times of special idleness & amusement. Stood and [illegible] looking at these poor creatures at their work one of them gently [illegible] an old man; but could give them no instruction as to a better way. May my lips soon be opened, to show them in their own language, the wonderful works of God.

Monday, 28th. Rose late. In the course of the forenoon visited two Mussulman edifices: whether mosques I know not. I understood they had been erected by Shahs: there were several tombs in each. The one built by Shah [illegible] contained his tomb, & that by Shah Soleim contained his. The former was in the midst of a large tank, being about 100 yds from the shore in every direction. Was taken to it in a boat. [illegible] to a lofty veranda that encircles it near the top of the [illegible] to which is up a staircase running within the wall; the wall of the building being so thick, that this passage was 4 or 5 ft. wide, & the thickness of [illegible] 2 ft. of [illegible] [illegible] on each side of it. The whole, [illegible] very ancient, is kept in tolerable repair, but is rough, rusty & desolate. The inside is one immense [illegible] from the ground to the dome. [illegible] from the centre of the dome hangs a lamp. This is [illegible] lighted, as they [illegible] on their days of worship. The appearance of these buildings at a distance is quite imposing. [illegible] of these were temples for the worship of the [illegible] [illegible], it would be joyful indeed. [illegible]

for [illegible] in Christ. From the [illegible] [illegible] in the [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]. It is pretty large, containing apparently several thousand* inhabitants. There are [illegible] Baths here erected by government, said to be very fine [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] part of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] very strong wind. [illegible] Johanna between 9 & 10: distance 15 miles.

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the last day of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] with [illegible] mercies from my gracious God. I call to mind the rule that existed at Princeton [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the first day of every month to fasting & special prayer [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] first six months [illegible] since [illegible] [illegible]

Tuesday, March 1st. We started at 4 [illegible]. Reached Mohunia 9 & 10: 15 miles. The country seems [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] villages. Vegetation in a very different state from that of the parts south east. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] wheat & many fields of poppies; besides pulses [illegible] & other things. Constantly [illegible] [illegible] of water used for the fields.

[illegible] [illegible] to keep this day [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] my [illegible] yesterday. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] my [illegible]. I am a most [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] he has granted me almost every thing [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] all my hopes. [illegible]. Read [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

* About 20,000 [illegible]

first & second chapters of [illegible]. [illegible] in the [illegible] in the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] letters. Left [illegible] at [illegible]. Travelled rapidly for several miles. Passed a [illegible] bridge [illegible] [illegible], at the bottom of which was a [illegible] the stream. The bridge is hung upon massive chains supported by several piers. In passing the piers there are arches over head. Reached [illegible] before 9: distance 14 miles. [illegible] one or two [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] several persons riding on an elephant.

Wednesday, 2nd. Rose at 5: got off at [illegible]. Long stage to Moguliserai: 17 miles. Walked a few miles in the after [illegible]. [illegible] a little [illegible] in the road [illegible] that had small Hindoo books, written [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sometimes to be able to read that language also. Passed thro' very large groves of the Mango tree. It is now in full bloom, & beautiful. The blossoms look much like the spikenard. Came thro' a large village: part of it enclosed in [illegible] brick wall. Saw a small Hindoo place of [illegible], & an immense idol of white cement outside, built into the pedestal [illegible] it lay, on its back: saw also [illegible] [illegible] sacred places: the whole smaller. Reached M. a little before 11: but the stage [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Had a [illegible] [illegible] at M. Dear [illegible] enjoyed it very much. Her health seems thus far very favourably influenced by the journey. Left M. at 5 o'clock. At 7½ were at the bank of the Ganges. Descended a hill of sand, & were soon on board the [illegible]; put the carriage across it; & the [illegible] across [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the [illegible] made [illegible] [illegible]. Were soon over: the river is about half a mile wide. Passed through the street some distance: (Benares is directly at the river-side,) & [illegible] [illegible] again on the open road. Crept very slowly along through sundry streets [illegible], & were at the Bungalow at 10. So after 3 weeks to a day we are at Benares.

Thursday, 3d. Rose late. Before I was dressed, heard a familiar voice outside which I at once recognized as that of dear Bro. [illegible]. Called to him, [illegible] immediately replied with a [illegible] which seemed likely not long to [illegible] the walls to separate us. However I begged him to excuse me, saying that I was as yet invisible. After a little his arms were around me, and it was truly sweet to renew the long interrupted fellowship. We had a long talk, and then went [illegible] Mr. Thomas, whose house is immediately opposite the [illegible] Mr. Sherman, of [illegible]. We then returned, & we made this day breakfast with us. Mr. [illegible] had [illegible] called, [illegible] his carriage, saying that we must spend the day with them. So after breakfast [illegible] long talk we went over. Mr. [illegible] was there; & Mr. [illegible] and [illegible] of the London Miss. Soc'y. We had a very pleasant day. In the evening there was meeting at the [illegible] held regularly on Th. evenings. Lectured on Luke 11. 24-26. Felt as if the passage was given me for the occasion. Had freedom & comfort in the exercise. There was a good company of persons present. Afterward a Capt. [illegible] staid to tea. [illegible] was much [illegible] [illegible]. He had been twenty years in the country. Spoke decidedly against the use of wine & beer except for medicine. This is contrary to the prevalent custom, [illegible]; but I believe [illegible]. We went to Mr. Sherman's to lodge. The kindness of our Heavenly Father has again given us a sweet season of [illegible] with his people, [illegible] of their hospitality.

Friday, 4th. Rose [illegible]. We were to [illegible], with Bro. [illegible]. But my [illegible] was quite unwell, [illegible] to attempt it. So [illegible] to see a [illegible] [illegible] to the [illegible]

Hindoo place of worship in Benaras. They esteem it very sacred. There are many idols kept [illegible]. [illegible] incessant din of drums, and various instruments [illegible] the court, devotees passing back & forth with their offerings, the Brahmins officiating at the altars: a confused, [illegible] ful scene. They desired us to take off our shoes: which of course we declined doing: presently, as we [illegible], [illegible] told them all this was Satan's work. They made quite a [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] satisfied, & [illegible] withdrew. Went to the Hindoo Observatory: saw their apparatus for making astrological observations: among the rest a representation, in stone & cement, of the earth, & the seas of milk &c. surrounding it. This is apparently quite ancient. Its height I do not know, I think about 80 ft. above the level of the river. After returning, we went with Br. O. to Rev. Mr. Smith's, of the Ch. Mis.y Soc.y. Spent a pleasant day: they were very kind. Mr. S. is said to be very superior, in preaching to the natives. He goes daily to the bazaar for that purpose. Mrs. S. appears to be a woman of fine mind. In the evening they took us a drive in their carriages. Saw the Church: cost a lac of Rupees [100,000].

Saturday, 5th. We visited the minarets. These surmount an immense mosque, built on the site of a famous Hindoo temple by Aurengzebe, the Mussulman conqueror. These are more than 200 ft. high, & very slender, so that it was almost painful to ascend; tho' they [illegible]. The view of Benaras was very fine. This is the great city of India, in the view of the natives: it consists chiefly of large, high houses, built of brick: population [illegible] inhabitants. [illegible] about [illegible] [illegible] much of the way in going to the mosque. After breakfast, visited the [illegible] school, under the care of Mr. [illegible]: 125 [illegible]. The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] taught: this

[illegible] of [illegible] but [illegible] the [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] I am sure. [illegible] I was pleased with: only I tho^t the former wrong in partially justifying the course gov^t take. I believe he wishes a different situation. [illegible] it is a [illegible] of the excellent Ward. About 1 o'cl^k went to Rev. Mr. Schneider's, close by Mr. [illegible]. They are both [illegible] one board. Mr. Sch. was formerly [illegible]. She has charge of a school: the girls are taught work as well as study. They make beautiful [illegible]. Some ten or seven are hoped to be pious. They read to us in the [illegible] language and [illegible] questions. Mr. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] in the evening we called at Mr. [illegible] to say good-bye: these brns. & srs. of the Ch. Miss. [illegible] we do not expect to see again; but shall remember them with great pleasure.

Sabbath. 6^th. Br. [illegible] & myself went to [illegible] Ghaut where we first landed, to attend service with [illegible] of the Eng. Bap. Soc^y, according to invitation of [illegible] day evening. He & his wife were br^t into the fold under Carey, Marshman & Ward. They spoke of them with tender affection. These aged people have their grand-children & other relatives with them, making a large & very interesting family. We breakfasted with them. Afterward the [illegible] repeated [illegible] religious anecdotes that they had selected. I was delighted with the exercises. It was very well done, & the selections were, many of them, excellent. Br. [illegible] then lectured in the chapel, on the 91^st ps. It was very good. The singing was sweet. I enjoyed it much. [illegible] Br. [illegible] preached in the chapel also to a native congregation. There were 180 present, & very attentive. We left them, feeling that it had been good to be there. [illegible] went directly to Mr. [illegible]. [illegible] had been there [illegible], Br. Budden having [illegible] for her. [illegible] [illegible] was [illegible] in Hindustani in the chapel [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] was [illegible]. I was happy to

be present, tho' I understand nothing except a single word. It is my first communion-season since leaving America. I joined in the singing with great pleasure, tho' it also was a hidden letter to me. In the evening we had religious services in the family; Mr. K. read a sermon on "the necessity of great piety in a missionary". It was very practical. Author, Dr. Andr. Reed. Our services had all a reference to the time, the first Sabbath of the month.

Monday, 7th. Mrs. Nichols called early. We had a very pleasant interview indeed. Mrs. N. is very accessible & easy of acquaintance; pleasant in her manners, & speaks as a Christian mother sh'd. I felt sorry we c'd not see more of her. We spent the morning in packing; about 1 went over to Br. H.'s as we had been invited. These are dear excellent friends. Br. Thurman, whose house has been our home, came with us. We are taking him to Allahabad. This is designed as a relaxation to him, as his mind has of late been greatly harassed. His wife went home some time ago, on account of ill health; the children with her: & four days ago he heard that his youngest child had died on the passage, & that his wife was suffering from mental derangement. His physician likewise tells him that he must by no means remain here a long time, as it w'd be worse for him, instead of better. So the worthy brother is in great trouble of mind. But he seems to cast his care on God. We think that a visit to A. will be beneficial to him; & so he & Br. F. will be added to our company in the voyage. At 5½ we all left; reached Mirzamorad in about 4 hours; 14 miles; passed a large encampment west of Benaras: 20 or 30 camels & as many elephants. Had a pleasant time. The society of the brethren we enjoy much. As it is the eve'g of Mon. Con. we & young missionaries were together, & in our exercises at family worship had special reference to it. —

Tuesday, 8th. Rose at 4 o'clock. At 5 we were off. [illegible] [illegible] about 7 miles [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] Dr. B's horse [illegible] a couple of miles, & afterward [illegible] did the same. Before 9 we were at Miajgunge, 11 miles. Found our apartment occupied, as last night, so we [illegible] again took one room. The [illegible] [illegible] we had been at [illegible], & our intercourse at B. is [illegible] very gratifying it [illegible]. We have found these English in their natural [illegible] affectionate. [illegible] It was a most interesting household. A very lovely woman we met there, a Mrs. Morris, wife of a surgeon in the army. She is spending some time with them. Young [illegible] seems a lovely character, & especially interesting because an invalid: has had hemorrhage of the [illegible] & [illegible] much for him. Mr. & Mrs. [illegible] are an admirable couple. I [illegible] them: & feel cordially disposed to respond to their hope that this may not be the close of our intercourse. Weather very warm to-day. Had a good long nap.

[illegible] [illegible] witnessed one painful sight since we left Benares. [illegible] [illegible] a little after dark we saw a great light [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] before we were near it, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] found that it was a village on fire: [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I think [illegible] the [illegible] of the village was consumed: for the fire burned [illegible] [illegible] long: [illegible] now & then perceived the flames [illegible] with new fierceness, as one & another of the thatched [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] to it. Many poor creatures must have lost their all: [illegible] lives were lost also. Their houses are so near together, & [illegible] thing so dry, that when once a fire begins among them, it must be very difficult, helpless as they are, to stay its ruin until all is consumed. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] for them, but [illegible] do nothing.

Left [illegible] this afternoon at 5: reached [illegible] before 9. At this bungalow, [illegible] as well as Benares, we [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] of robbers.

Wednesday 9th. Rose at 3. We left after 4. I was at Baraulle by 8, as I rode Dr. B.'s horse a considerable distance. Passed several large tanks, & I must mention [illegible] : for a long distance past I have no[ticed] [illegible] feature of the country [illegible], tho' [illegible] have abounded. Here there are both.

Since leaving Benares we have seen another feature of the country, quite new, & [illegible] to [illegible]: a very lamentable one too: the monuments of the Suttees. It has been the custom of this country, when a widow was burned alive on the funeral pile of her husband, to erect over the remains a pile of mason-work cemented, with steps by which to ascend. The contemplation of these is very sad. The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] to be committed thro' the Directors of the E. I. C. but the principles that gave rise to it remain. May these thro' the Divine mercy, soon be removed & the blessed gospel of love prevail.

At 8½ the company arrived. I had slept in the meantime. Had breakfast between 10 & 11. This Bungalow is [illegible] [illegible], perhaps more so than any other we have seen. Spent considerable time here in writing. On leaving, the Khansaman presented a bill; not however until called for; but was so much above fair, that I denied his request, tho' very earnestly made, to put in the book a recommendation of him. It is said he has been [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] dishonest to a traveller.
We reached Sydabad at an early hour. Bro. S. [illegible] & I walked several miles.

Thursday 10th. Rose at 3¼. Did not get off till about 5. Drove the horse to the Ghaut. Arrived a little before 8. Saw the Preventive Officer of the Salt Department. He told me he had seized several bullock loads, & that now they came across from Allahabad & [illegible] [illegible] boats, in the middle of large bundles of straw.
— the natives.

I attempted to drop a word for the benefit of the man's soul, as I left him. Oh that sovereign grace might own the feeble effort. At 7¼, the Gari came up. We crossed by the bridge of Boats. On the other side we found Br. Freeman's Buggy, some refreshments, & several chits from the bro. at A. & Mrs. F. Futteghur &c.
Br. O. took my M. in the Buggy, & Br. S. & myself followed in the Gari, arrived about 12. Had a happy meeting with the dear Bro. & Srs. All are well. Our home is with Br. Dr. Wilson. They & Br. & Sr. F. occupy one immense Bungalow - each family having half. The compound & gardens include several acres. Found a letter from Br. Newton, in which he urges me to come on to Lodiana: but he mentions a month & a half as the best period in which I can get there, & at the same time the middle of April as the latest that it will do to travel. At this place we must stop a few days, even tho' we push forward, but Futteghur likewise. So the hope of reaching L. this season must be abandoned.
Went in the evening all to Dr. Warren's. Found him & Sr. W. very pleasant. She has an infant a few days old.

Friday, 11th. Rose about daylight. Went with Br. Wilson to an Auction-room, &c. ... It is 3 miles or more. After breakfast we went again and ... purchased some of Henry's Commentary, 6 vols. R. 8.4. each, which I deem very cheap.
This day we are Dr. W.'s visitors. In the evening we spent some time in singing. It was delightful. How many of the old familiar pieces were used to sing at home.

Saturday, 12th. Rose late. ... morning ... singing, the ... not understand. Spent the forenoon chiefly in writing ... In the evening, went to the

Church (open-air) [illegible]. Br. Sherman preach in Hindustani (Urdu) [illegible]. He had many attentive listeners. Some one here tried to make disturbance, but had not much success. Br. S. was very ready & very fluent. Br. W. followed in [illegible]. Then [illegible] were distributed. Br. S. is in the habit of going on without noticing them, if they are not speaking so as to make direct difficulty: but if they have a strong voice, he often uses some management with him. For instance he will say, "See, this man is so full of zeal that he wants to preach to you, & cannot wait till I have done. Now let him preach." Then he will turn to the man, saying "come, preach, show these men the way to heaven, & I will be very quiet & listen." This of course confuses the man, they all laugh at him & he breaks off.

Sabbath, 13th. Rose at 6½. At 10, Br. W. took H. & myself to the Ep. Church, but it was closed. The time of service is changed to the evening. After our return we all spent some time in social religious exercises. After dinner I sat down to prepare for the evening's duties. Soon fell asleep, & did not wake till near 6 o'clock. Had then to make the most of my time. After tea we all went to the Presbn church. I preached from Deut. 33. 29. The congregation is small. Had a tolerable time. Should be a very prosperous Christian if I practised the doctrine I preached there. The Lord help me. I do desire to practise it: but woful are my shortcomings.
Had some very pleasant, edifying conversation with Br. W. as we returned. I like him & Sr. W. exceedingly. They do seem exemplary missionaries: and the Lord I think truly blesses them. They have four lovely boys: & show much prudent, parental, Christian regard for their highest happiness.

Monday, 14th. Rec'd a note from Br. Warren, inviting the [illegible] to come tomorrow with them. Agreed to do so. We have heard that the steamer is not very far off: may arrive in a day or two. Finished writing to Bro. Rankin & others. Commenced reading with Br. A. Leighton [illegible]. It is most spiritual & beautiful.
The Bro. went with Rev. Bodys, the Ch. Eng. Chaplain, to a monthly missionary "meeting & tea". I was urged to go, but did not. Between 8 & 9, who should come but the old man that waited on Br. & Sr. Wray in Calcutta, with a note from Br. W. saying that they were waiting at the Ghaut, and would come early in the morning. So Sister Wilson & myself went down as fast as possible, thinking we wd. have them directly up. But Br. W. had retired, & they c'd not conveniently come till morning. They have arrived sooner than we look'd for them. And now we all have cause to give hearty thanks to the Father of our Mercies, because of our re-union here, all arrived speedily, in health, according to the prayer that we all so often offered. Saw Br. W. for a little on the boat.

Tuesday, 15th. Had a happy meeting with Br. & Sr. W. We all breakfasted together at Br. Freeman's. Afterward Sr. W. & self went to Br. Warren's. Had a pleasant day. Met with Mr. Thomason, a pious & worthy civilian. Br. & Sr. Wy came over in the evening, & we all took tea together. Attended a sale with the Bro. and purchased a few books, & other things.

Wednesday, 16th. Br. & Sr. Wray spent the day with us & Br. W's. In the course of their passage up they had the cholera among the boat-hands! One or more died. They enjoyed excellent health themselves. At Mirzapore they stopped for a short time to see Mr. Mather, the missionary. Before leaving C. they had been become acquainted with Dr. Heberlin.

Thursday 17th. We all dined & had tea at Dr. Freeman's. In the evening, the stated mission meeting. To day we received painful intelligence from Ludiana. We had heard that Mrs. Porter was quite ill; but did not at all think her life was in danger. But now we hear she has gone. It is a call upon us for Christian sympathy, as well as a warning to be ready ourselves for the call to depart. We remembered the afflicted brother, & his motherless children in our prayers. Our meeting was interesting, & edifying.

Friday 18th. Spent an hour with the Munshi, as I have done now for several days, reading the Urdu Testament. Early in the morning took a long walk round the compound: its ¾ of a mile in circumference. Intend now to take exercise regularly. Read Leighton with Dr. G. & H. We had prayer together.
In the afternoon rode with H. Sister Wilson. In the evening commenced a letter to Mr. Lowrie, having been requested by the Brn. here to write their monthly letter.

Saturday, 19th. Was busy all day, with trifling small matters: wrote the letter to Mr. L. & barely had it done in time: so that I c^d not send it to Dr. Warren, for him to add something, as he had desired. Was much grieved & ashamed, when I found how I had allowed myself to delay & forget, tho' I had been all day busy. The blunder was without any adequate excuse.
In the evening rode with G. & Mr. & Dr. Gray: went to the Fort. Dr. Wilson's little John is unwell to-day. They think it is the measles. Spent some time this evening in writing the above from Monday morning. Have been so wretchedly dilatory as to neglect this thing all this week: and now, like almost every thing done in a hurry, it is ill done.

Sabbath 20th. Rose late. Attended Ch. Eng. Service at the fort, at 7 o'clock. The exercises I found tedious, except the sermon; that was excellent. Mr. T., the chaplain, has been here just twenty a year. This sermon consisted of a solemn review of his ministry & its fruits. The text was, "Give an account of thy stewardship." In speaking of the administration of the sacraments, he took occasion to pause & bear a most solemn & pointed testimony against the practice of asking for the Lord's supper to be admind- to the sick or dying; shewing the delusions of those who c'd think to gain any advantages by thus closing a life of sin. He said it was "a remnant of popery, & ought to be abolished."
After breakfast, read Leighton & Flavel, & Life of Mrs. Lowrie with Sr. & Br. F. After dinner read a while in Urdu testament. In the evening Br. W. & myself went to church; but there was none there. There has been a heavy shower to-day, & the roads are wet, while the clouds have still a threatening appearance. (This is the first rain, since we got to India; so far as we have seen.) After our return, we joined the brethren at the other end of the Bungalow in devotional exercises: they were reading a discourse of Flavel's, on the atonement: a very searching one. It had a comparison like this, "would you ever be disposed to amuse yourself with a knife that had been plunged to the heart of your dearest friend? So is he that trifles with sin."

Monday, 21st. Rose late. No season, but my own vexation. After breakfast, rec'd a note from Br. Warren in reply to my apology for the omission of Saturday. This little piece of neglect has cost me many uncomfortable thoughts. Br. W. takes it as mildly as possible; but it is not the less faulty for that. However I see there is a use to be made of the matter. If I am so sorry for having inadvertently disappointed a brother, & caused him to wait another month, before he attend to what he desired, what is to be made of my many, many, often repeated & heinous offences against my Heavenly Father, and for which I am concerned comparatively little. Oh, it will not do. [Lord, help me to search

and try my ways, & turn again to thine.
One of Br. Wilson's little boys taken suddenly with the croup: was thankful for having among my medicines something that afforded him much relief.
Wrote to Br. Scott. A letter was rec.d from Dr. Haeberlin of Calcutta respecting the Urdu romanized ed.n of the Scriptures which the brethren there are getting out. The edition thus far is very defective, as many think, & much objection has been made to Dr. H.'s course: the letter was designed to obviate this feeling, if possible, & to give the hope of some alterations and improvements: but the Dr. seems bent on retaining such peculiarities as the brethren here think inadmissible.
Br. Wilson read the letter to us all at Br. F's. At the close Br. Warren invited us all to dine at his house on Wednesday. Dear H. has had a severe cold in the breast to-day, brought on perhaps by the change of weather yesterday, & her exposure in going so early to the Fort. In the evening before dark we took a walk down the river bank toward the Fort: we have too much neglected exercise.

Tuesday 22nd. Spent the day chiefly in letter-writing. Wrote to Bro. Morris, Jamieson, K. K. W., & Cousin E. Toward evening went to the chouk with Br. O., heard Mr. McIntosh a little while, afterward Br. O. & Simeon the native Catechist. Many were present; & as usual, some listened attentively, & some made disturbance. All passed off as quietly & comfortably as could have been desired. Those who tried to stir away the listeners were but little successful. This morning commenced an effort to rise earlier & take exercise. H. & myself drove to the Fort.

Wednesday, 23rd. We went out some distance on the Cawnpore road for a morning drive. At noon went to Br. Warren's. Rec.d letters from [illegible], containing an account of our finances. Spent a pleasant day. In the evening went to Mr. Frazer's. Found him very

agreeable: Mrs. C. also. We are invited to dine there on Friday. Mr. is the elder & principal manager of the little Presbyterian church here. We have learned that Mrs. Morris whom we saw at Benares is in town: Br. Sherman called on her. I am sorry her stay is so short that we shall not be able to see her. We hoped partly to do so, on parting with her at B. — To-day we have the painful intelligence that Mrs. Montgomery, a most lovely & excellent woman, the wife of a civilian here, is deceased. She was taken ill a few days ago, of small-pox; but it was hoped, only yesterday, that she would recover. The missionary brethren & sisters knew her well, & say she was a most exemplary Christian.

Thursday, 24th. Rose at 4¾. After devotional exercises, walked out with H. for a while in the garden. It is delightful; but the air is yet damp from the rain, & it is said not to be healthy at present. Mrs. M's funeral took place at sun-rise. Was not present. Learned that the attendance was very large, & the scene most affecting. Mrs. M. has left an attached husband & circle of connexions & friends, as well as three bereaved babes.

Did not do much to-day beside my Hindustani, not feeling very well. Toward evening Mr. & Mrs. Fraser called. This is the evening for the weekly meeting. Mr. & Mrs. Warren not present: on account of the illness of their children. We had a pleasant meeting; & trust, truly profitable. The time was spent altogether in religious exercises. The principal subjects discoursed upon were the affecting admonition we have in the death of Mrs. M., the importance of setting the heart with a lively faith upon heavenly things, & the gratitude we owe to our Heavenly Father for his mercies to us, especially to those of us just arrived; & also how we may be profitable to each other, in the promotion of spiritual life.

Friday, 25th. Rose at 3½. Had a fine bath & afterward abundant time for devotional exercises. Oh it is so much better to begin the day early. Had a ride

on horseback before breakfast, Dr. C., Br. W., & H. going in the Care. This morning little James is quite sick.
After reading with the Munshi, read some time in the same with Br. C. Then read a while in Adam's Philosophy. From 12¼ to 1½ slept, not feeling fit to study longer. Prepared to go to the F. S. At 2½ we went. Had a pleasant afternoon. Had some pleasant conversation on religious topics, but not much. Christians do far too little of this: & I find in myself a full share of this miserable guilty propensity, to let time pass, occupied by vanity, at least in that which is not directly profitable, while it might be improv'd to personal profit & increase of enjoyment, and to the glory of God.

Mr. & Mrs. Wilson came over in the evening, and we all had worship together. Have had lessons to-day, as usual, of my pride, & the self-conceit of my heart. It is pitiful indeed, as well as most sinful.
Retired at 11.

Saturday, 26th. Rose at 3½. Again had a happy time of meditation & prayer: read the Scriptures for a short time, & was joined by Br. C. We walked together nearly to the Fort. Thro' the day was unwell: dear H. very miserable. Studied Hind. as usual, read in Ad. Ph., then slept. Toward even.g better. Mr. Johnson & Mr. & Mrs. Hunter called, & took tea. This morning a poor creature was hung for murder. The conversation this even.g took a character from the circumstance & much was said relative to the deeply depraved condition of the natives. Mr. Hunter mentioned some shocking examples of it: one, of a man that killed his wife & thirteen women beside, in one paroxysm of rage, on acc.t of an offence rec.d from another person who escaped his hands.

Sabbath, 27th. Rose few min. aft. 5. Had a comfortable time at prayer. Went to the Fort at 7. Found the service was at the station church. Br. Wray & myself

there went there: the rest returned. Mr. P. preached from 1 Cor. 15. 20, 21, 22; a solemn, & sweet discourse; very simple very scriptural. After breakfast we all had worship at Br. Freeman's. Enjoyed it much. In the afternoon, spent some time in serious perusal of the little Self-Ex.n manual. Br. C. came in; & we read together in Leighton on 1 Peter; had prayer. In the evening we went to Ch. & Br. Wray preached from Joel 2. 11-14: a plain serious, & very scriptural discourse. Felt it edifying. The singing was quite animated. Br. C.'s prayer excellent.

Monday, 28th. Rose at 5. Walked with Br. C. did not succeed in getting full time for devotional exercises: my own fault. After breakfast, Br. Wilson took Br. Wray & myself to call on the families of those civilians & others with whom the missionaries have intercourse. Went to Mr. Crothers, Mr. Lang's, Mr. Porter's Mr. Taylor's, Mr. Currie's, and sergeant Chisholm's, the family of Mrs. Bell at E. that treated us so kindly. Had a pleasant time. Mr. T. gave me a London paper that gave acc.t of the continued difficulties between Eng. & the U.S.a on the "right of search" question: also of the arrest of Biddle, Jaudon, & others implicated in the down fall of the U. S. Bank.

In the afternoon did little of anything; was in a discouraged, uncomfortable mood. Br. C. was in: read the paper to him. In the eve.g went with B. to Dr. Warren's. Enjoyed the visit. He told us some of his early adventures. We talked of the language & customs of the people, discipline of children, &c.

Tuesday, 29th. Rose 5¾. Miserable sloth & the carnal mind are having their way again. "My iniquities, I know them." Sloth is of itself bad enough, but in my case, as probably in that of most, it is not unattended

The truth is, I am getting on miserably; while my blessed Preserver & friend is doing so much to induce & enable me to serve him faithfully. In my morning prayer, cried to him to cleanse me & help me. "Oh thou that waitest to be gracious, help me at length, humbly, heartily to accept thine offered grace, and give myself wholly to thee."
Next Sabbath is the Lord's supper: & now is another season for seeking new & more earnest engagement in the service of the Lord. Oh that it might prove such to me. I am now desirous of coming once more upon a plan of having all the hours of the day regularly devoted to particular duties, that I may not waste so much time; & by Divine assistance I shall endeavour to begin immediately.

Evening. Have made a sketch, embracing the chief of the day. So far as it is right, may I be enabled to keep it. Have felt to-day that I must not despair; but oh I fear that I do not despair enough, of success in my own strength.

This aftn read Leighton with Br. C. Rode with sister W. & Hannah: called at Sergeant Chisholm's; (Mrs. Bell's family,) & on our return H. & myself went in at Br. F.'s & spent the evening. Read Old Humphrey.

Had some thoughts during the day on self-denial, & on meekness: little, little do I know of the matter. I pray for grace soon to learn far more.

Wednesday, 30. Rose late again: having retired too late last evening. I had sat up for devotional duties, but might have attended to them earlier.

Was somewhat assisted in the duties of the day by my plan. Wrote to Mr. May. Toward evening read for some time Owen on Ps. 130. where he speaks of the actings of a gracious soul toward a recovery from the depths of sin. Had some more deep & pungent sense than ordinary of my folly & sin in straying from the Lord and living so far from him. Cried in bitterness to him for help. But oh it seems one

wound of sins & shallow repentance. The mercies of the Lord, how unceasing to me: but I am cold, stupid, carnal, proud, vain, ill-tempered, sensual, unbelieving. This is a true witness. Shall I never be won by His kindness?

Thursday, 31st. Rose at day-break. This is the last day of the month, and calls me again to the duty of special self-examination. It is also the close of another quarter of a year. My unprofitable life is preserved, my health continued, and all my path attended with blessings. But ah! little have I done thro' the past month toward the forsaking of my sins, and labouring after conformity to the image of the Lord Jesus. I fear there is not one of my sins that has less power over me than one month ago. My pride, vanity, sensuality, worldliness, and other besetting sins have had great prevalence. Indeed it has been sometimes eminently the case. I do & must bless that rich grace that has not suffered the poor, foolish, sinner altogether to yield to them.

Read Owen on Ps. 130, & meditated, & prayed much. Felt that it was better, far better, to be so employed than in any other way. I hope I have faith, but oh, it must be very small.

Received a letter from Br. H. R. W., containing the precious intelligence, rec^d by him from America, that there is a revival at Princeton. I do bless & magnify the Lord. How have I longed & prayed for this. There are no particulars mentioned in the letter. The work was in the neighborhood of P. when we left there.

This evening we all went to Br. Harris's, as the weekly meeting is there. Various matters were discussed. H. & myself agreed to spend Saturday with them, as they kindly desired it.

Friday, April 1st. Rose about 5 ¼. Endeavoured to keep the day somewhat as yesterday. Spent considerable time in devotional exercises. Was enabled to en-

ter with some earnestness & fervour into the work. But I do not seem to be getting on. My evidences of an interest in the blessed Saviour are not clear. As for love to his adorable name, it seems almost like mockery for one that treats him as I do to profess the possession of it. Saviour, to thee still I must cling, thou precious, thou only hope of the sinner.

Was engaged some time with my Hindoostanee. Find the study of it very pleasant. Happy shall I be, if when my mind and tongue are furnished for addressing these poor heathen, my heart shall be filled with love to their souls, & zeal for the glory of Christ in their salvation.

Saturday, 2nd. Spent with H. at Br. Warren's, as they desired us. Read the Hin. Test. with Br. W. for some time. Had much interesting conversation with him. Was quite affected with his account of the experience of one of the native converts, Simeon. Oh I felt the preciousness, the power of that blessed hope, as he related how this young man had allowed himself to be disowned & cast out by parents who had previously treated him well, & banished from the estate to which he had a right (which was quite above mediocrity), resisting all the efforts they could make to retain him, counting all but loss for Christ's sake.

In the evening we had lecture at the Church, preparatory to Communion. Enjoyed the services. Br. Wilson lectured

Sabbath, 3rd. Heard Mr. Proby at the Fort. Enjoyed the services much more than when there previously, except the sermon which was not near so good as that. The subject was most interesting: the resurrection, & I listened to the discourse not without pleasure. We had religious exercises at Br. Wilson's toward noon. In the evening I preached by request of the brethren, and the communion was administered. On the evening previous Presbytery had met to receive

Par Wray, and at the same time the little church was taken under its care: so our meeting this evening possessed peculiar interest. Discoursed from 1 John, 3.3. Was enabled to speak with freedom and fervour. Enjoyed the exercise much. I have been led to make more serious preparation for this communion than I were ordinarily, and I think the Lord who led me to do this graciously added his blessing. Laboured somewhat, this afternoon to come to a clearer view of my interest in Christ, but do not feel that complete spirit of self-consecration without which it seems impossible to have an assured evidence that He is mine. Oh that I had the former, then I sh^d not want the latter. The communion season was very sweet. There were those with whom I had sat at the communion table in America, and there were converted heathen: & there was this little company of East Indian & other Christians, that had united themselves with the mission Presbytery.

Monday 4^th. Dear H. was very unwell all day, so much so as to make me very uneasy. Felt that it was a rebuke of my Heavenly Father, one which I deserved: but did not feel so resigned as I sh^d have been: prayed for the suppression of a murmuring spirit. The Physician was sent for & he administered some medicine. In the evening, I went to the church, as I had agreed to do, & conducted the month^ly concert for prayer. Lectured on the 122^nd & 72^nd Psalms. Had abundant freedom in speaking. On my return found H. better.

Tuesday, 5^th. Was more busy than usual to-day. After studying my Hindustani continued till nearly night letter-writing. This evening Presb^y met here: all the brethren were present, and Mr. Fraser, elder of the church. The principal matter to be arranged was the supply of the church: the brethren requested that I would take that charge during my stay here, which I consented to do. Intelligence has come that the new Governor-general, Lord Ellenborough is going to make Allahabad his residence for a while: this ex-

pected upsoon. So there is quite an excitement created. One object of his coming probably is, that he may be near the seat of war. There is as yet nothing favourable from Cabul. The Kyber pass is the great difficulty.

Wednesday 6th. Rode with H. & Br. Wilson's little boys. Dear H. seems very well: was very much better yesterday than on Monday. How good and gracious is the Lord. What can I render to Him for all His mercies, and yet how little do I try to render Him.

Went this morning to Dr. Watson's with Brn. Wilson & Wray. On our return called at Mr. Lewis' of the Government school. Had a pleasant call. Did not do much to-day. Did not feel very well. The weather is getting very hot. Read this afternoon a sermon preached by Rev. Mr. Perkins before Mrs. Montgomery, not long before her death, on the text, "Shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me." An excellent spiritual discourse: beautiful, solemn, impressive.

Toward evening went with H., Br. & Sr. Wilson to the Fort. Walked for some time on the wall. Conversed with Sr. W. on the Millennium, & with Br. W., as we returned, on the same subject.

Thursday, 7th. Rode with Sr. W. & H. to the Auction-room early. Had a striking lesson of my own foolish pride & pettishness. A slight apparent neglect I made so much of, that all the morning I was quite uncomfortable, & not in a mood for profiting by or in anything. It was the merest trifle, & yet I thus magnified it, as much to my injury as to my discomfort. I have cause to be greatly ashamed of myself. But that which ought chiefly to affect my heart, the loathsomeness of my sins in the sight of God, has I fear but little influence on me.

It sometimes appears as if the work of self-mortification was yet to be begun in my soul. What a character am I to be a minister of the gospel! [Oh, in mercy help thy poor creature.]

Read Urdu by myself, & with Br. O. awhile: Mheathum she did not come to me. Read Leighton on 1 Peter awhile with Br. O. Spent some time in studying the Ep. to Colosns. Toward evening walked with Brn. Wilson & Sherman to see Mr. McIntosh the Bapt. Missy. In the evening Missy meeting was at Br. F.'s.

Friday, 8th. Rode with H., as we frequently do before breakfast. Met Br. O. on horseback: changed places with him, and returned by the Parade ground & Ackers. Read farther lessons of my bitter, foolish self-love. Also I have again yielded to another besetting temptation: one from which the kindness of my Lord has been especially adapted to win me; as well as his rebukes to drive me. At my devotions mourned & cried earnestly to Him, for pardon, & grace to help. Resolved that I would try to live more to His glory.
Attended to my usual employments. Wrote to cousin W. B. J.

Saturday, 9th. Rose at 3¾. Have been rising pretty early the most of the week. Took a walk with Br. O: quite long. Passed the grave-yard. In returning saw a most miserable looking creature, a poor cripple, one foot gone. There are many sad objects, of various shapes of misery, in this dark land. This forenoon Br. Wilson aided me with my Urdu, very kindly, and very serviceably. Br. & Sr. Warren were here before breakfast. We were all in the verandah, & I in play stepped down & began to pull the little gari in which Br. Wilson's Luther was sitting. Carelessly & very suddenly overturned it, throwing the child out. By a most merciful Providence he was kept from harm, being little more than frightened. I felt as if this was

another to add to the list of my rich mercies. Oh I did thank & praise my Heavenly Father for sparing the dear child. My own folly was quite without excuse. May it prove a lesson to me.
Read Ezekiel with Henry's Comm.y I am reading that prophecy in course. It is very edifying.
Spent some hours in preparing for the services of the morrow, as I am appointed to preach in the Mission Church.

Sabbath, 10th. Preached from Col. 1. & 5. The first of several lectures, if the Lord will that I carry out the plan of which I am thinking. Had much freedom and comfort in the exercise. In the evening went to the Ep. Ch. but service was out, as they had commenced about sun-down or soon after. During the evening had a good deal of conversation with Sister Wilson on our religious experience. Talked also with little James on the duty of repentance. He seemed to think he was partly a Christian. I ah! like to have more evidence than there is, that he has any desire that way. But he has an excellent, faithful father & mother, & the promises are precious. There have been times when he has felt much, about the salvation of his soul.
Monday, 11th. Usual employments. In the evening Mr. & Mrs. Lewis, of the Gov't School called. Afterward we went to Mr. Roberts to the missionary meeting. It was very pleasant. Br. Wilson read an account of the death & dying exercises of a little girl in the school, who gave pleasing evidence of a change of heart. The friends appeared much gratified.
Tuesday, 12th. Br. & Sr. Warren spent the day here. Wrote to some of the brethren up the country.

Wednesday, 13th. Attended an auction. Afterward spent the day at Dr. Warren's. Wrote a letter home. Dr. W's house is finely cooled with a Thermantidote. It seemed to me a delightful contrivance.

Thursday 14th Rose before 4, & walked with Dr. Owen. This I have of late begun to do with some regularity. Wrote to sister L. A. B.

In the evening was the mission meeting here. Chief part of the time was spent in discussing a difficulty that had arisen about a small matter, in which some members of the mission were concerned. I had this morning made it a matter of fervent prayer & humiliation at the mercy-seat, and had cried much to the Lord for his blessing. There was a good degree of tender feeling manifested on the occasion, & I felt as if I had the answer of my prayer. Praised the Lord for his mercy.

Friday, 15th. Rose before 4. This has been a busy week to me, tho' I seem to have done little. It has also been a week in which my heart has been much exercised in prayer & meditation. But from wretched impotence in the regulation of my time, I have omitted, beside several other things, my daily notes: & I have just now been scratching off a few things, such as an imperfect memory retained, for the whole time since last Saturday. Have been a good deal unhappy to-day. My dear H. misunderstood something that I said last evening, or I strangely forgot myself at the time; & afterward forgot what I did say. However it has led me to have very painful thoughts. My pride needs a rod: & yet I know not whether this rod will really humble me or not. I am a wretched,

proud, vain creature, wonderfully worthless, & I fear almost that I may add, "ever learning but never able to come to a knowledge of the truth." Had intelligence from Cousin E. the other day. Her health is rather feeble. Dear H. wrote in reply to-day. Have written this week to Brn. Scott McAuley, H. R. W., Rogers & Newton.

Saturday, 16th. Rose bef. 5. Spent the day chiefly in preparing for preaching to-morrow. A far more comfortable day than yesterday. During morning devotions was enabled to divest myself of a gloomy, despondent feeling, still remaining from yesterday. Thought it was the "sorrow of the world." During the day Br. O. was in. He was much cast down. No special cause apparently. Tried to talk with him plainly and earnestly, to shew him that it was unprofitable & wrong. Told him of my own experience. In the evening we visited Dr. W's house, & walked on the bank of the Jumna.

In reviewing the past week, I see that I have much cause for humility, much for gratitude. I have had most pungent consciousness of my own wretched worthlessness, and deep depravity, & have likewise been preserved in an unusual degree from some of my besetting sins. As to my habits of industry & punctuality, I have risen early & have taken considerable exercise. But I seem to have done sadly little at my studies & other occupations.

Last evening we spent at Mr. Lewis's of the Government School. Dear Br. & Sr. Warren were there, & old Mr. McIntosh, as well as Brn. Wilson & Owen, Br. & Sr. Freeman. Enjoyed the evening considerably.

Sabbath, 17th. Rose at 4. Spent the time in prayer & meditation until 6½. Went to church: preached on Col. 1. 6-11. Had not so comfortable a time as last Sabbath. After returning read in the Diatessaron. Toward dinner-time slept a while, feeling the need of it. After dinner, we all had meeting here: Enjoyed it much. Toward evening we went to Ep. ch. Enjoyed the service. The sermon was interesting; tho' I did not agree with every part. It was

on the Millenium. Have spent considerable time in prayer to-day, but did not attend to the duty of self-examination, as I had intended.

Monday, 18th. Rose at 4, & walked with Br. O. News to-day that the British army have entered the dreadful Khyber pass.
Spent the day chiefly in writing to America. This evening Br. & Sr. Wray went to their new residence, having had their things moved to-day. They have all very pleasant about them. Saw Br. & Sr. Warren there for a little while. They were kind and affectionate as usual. Was glad to see them.
Have again to sorrow over one of my besetting sins. Cried earnestly to-day for pardon & sanctification. My repentances seem very shallow.

Tuesday, 19th. Rose at 4, & walked alone. H. & Mrs. W. went to see some gardens and an ancient well. Went to the Parade ground, enjoyed my walk much. Wrote letters & studied Urdu as usual. In the evening, H. & myself went to Br. Warren's, took tea there. Had a most pleasant time. They were very kind.

Wednesday, 20th. Rose about 5. Had a walk in the garden. Spent the day as usual. In the evening called at Br. Wray's. They seem very pleasantly situated in their new home & as comfortable as c'd be expected, in this hot weather.
There is an overland letter rec'd from America which tells of great troubles in the finances of the country. Things are getting apparently worse, instead of better. The funds of the Society are beginning to feel the effects. Oh that the calamities of the nation might be sanctified. —

Thursday, 21st. Continued my Urdu & letter writing as usual. In the evening, the mission met at Br. Wray's. Enjoyed the meeting much. Br. Warren's prayer was very edifying. There is news that the army at the north have succeeded in forcing the Khyber pass, as far as Ali Musjid, & have that fort in possession.

Friday, 22nd. Went early to Mr. Chishulme on business. Wrote to-day to my friend Mr. P. Jones. This evening Brs. & Srs. Wray & Freeman and Br. Owen took tea with us. Recd a letter from Br. Scott, relative to our journey thither. Feel as if the journey wd be a little trying, at this season, and am somewhat at a loss. Desire to commit this with all my care to Him who careth for me.

Saturday, 23rd. Rose at 4, as usual, and walked with Br. F. As we returned we heard 19 heavy guns. So we conclude the Gov. Gen. has arrived.
Spent this day in preparing for preaching. My preparation consisted almost solely in looking up Scripture proofs and illustrations of the subject.
News have come that Gen. Sales at Jelalabad has been favoured with a great victory over the Affghans.

Sabbath, 24th. Rose little after 4. At 6 went to church. Preached from Col. 1. 12-19. Had freedom & pleasure in the duty. Had no trouble, except want of time to get thro'. I have not yet learned to time my sermons.
After breakfast, worship at Br. Freeman's. Very pleasant indeed. Spent some time in self-examination. Could not but hope that the Lord was shewing covenant mercy to my soul. In the evening heard Mr. Pooley. His subject was "the Sabbath." The Gov. Gen. came in without any parade, in very plain style.

Monday, 25th. Walked early, as usual. Was employed thro' the day as for some time past. Spent more time than of late at my Urdu. This is my birth-day, and closes my twenty-sixth year. Surely goodness and mercy have followed me all the days of my life.
Took tea at Br. Freeman's. Afterward Br. & Sr. Warren came. Recd a letter from Mr. Kay. Had a pleasant evening.
Have been reflecting that my daily notes are much less profitable than they might be, because I keep so little mem. of my mental exercises. This is occasioned, not by my having little to note,

but by my miserable way of neglecting to write from day to day, and when I come to fetch up the account, I forget what is peculiar to each day. Now to-day, as for a good while pride of heart has been a prominent besetting sin: a foolish, unreasonable, shameful pride. The Lord help me to see its folly and hate it more than I do, & give me grace to forsake it. This morning I thought I had a greater sense than usual of the immediate presence of God: but ah, it did not abide by me; for after awhile I behaved very inconsistently with a holy fear of offending the Searcher of hearts, & an humble sense of my own vileness.

Tuesday, 26th. Rose before 4. Walked two or three miles with Brs. W. & H. to see some ancient edifices and a garden. There is an immense well, with steps to the water's edge. There is a large Serai; and in the garden are several large buildings, containing the remains of Mussulman princes.

Laboured to be more punctual and full in my devotional exercises to day than I have been. Was blessed in the undertaking. Was enabled to accomplish more at all my duties than usual. Spent the evening with H. at Br. Wray's, very pleasantly.

Read Owen & Baxter to-day. Was enabled to cry earnestly to the blessed Giver of all good for forgiveness of sins, & more peace in believing. Have great evidences of my dreadful pride of heart. It is most miserable; and my whole soul seems filled with it. O blessed One, let thy Holy Spirit come and sanctify me. All, all comes to nothing without this.

Wedn. 27th. Rose 4½. Did not take much exercise, as I thought the matter had perhaps been of late overdone. Took special pains again to become more regular in my devotional duties. Found my happiness in it. Read Owen and Baxter again. This evening Br. Wilson took us with the sisters riding. When we reached the grave-yard, Mrs. Thompson's funeral

was just about to take place. So Br. W. & myself went in, and heard the service. Felt that it was profitable to be reminded of my latter end.

Br. & Sr. Warren came down to the Hindustani lecture, & had their child baptized.

Thursday, 28th. This evening the mission meeting was at Br. Warren's. The religious exercises were pleasant, but short, as this is the business-meeting.

Friday, 29th. Was interrupted in various ways so that I did not do much. The Munshi came very late. Had quite a pleasant time with him, reading. This evening we went to Mr. Frazer's. I felt the heat very much; perhaps more than at any previous time. This was perhaps caused partly by a perturbed state of mind. Pride, & disquietment have had specially much to do with me. Satan seems to be permitted to try me sharply. The Lord stablish, strengthen, settle me.

Saturday, 30th. This day W. & myself spent at Dr. Wray's. Enjoyed it much. We have American papers, with which we were all as much occupied as with each other. Br. & Sr. W. live very pleasantly. Their chief difficulty is what we have yet to learn; dealing with the servants. We all rode out in the Camel Carriage. I did not spend so much time as I ought to have done in devotional duties. In the morning was unavoidably (as I thought) prevented; and during the day was too little awake to divine things. This evening on our return found that a little orphan babe had been brought to the mission establishment to be brought up in the school. As it is white or nearly so, it was not thot best to attempt submitting it to the regimen of the native children. So Mrs. W. wrote to Mrs. Frazer, to know whether she will take it. This she agrees to do. The little fellow was born in Calcutta. His mother had been resident in South Africa.

Sabbath, May 1st. Rose about 5. Had not much time for secret prayer: but endeavoured to cast myself on the Divine Mercy, praying to be helped in the duties of the morning, & was comfortable. At 6 went to church: preached from Col. 1. 19-end. Was blessed with freedom and life in the exercise. Gave an outline of the plan of redemption, & of its gradual unfolding to angels and to men.

Mrs. W. took the little babe to Mr. C.'s in her way to church. They seem much pleased with their new charge. The Lord in his mercy enable them to train it for Him, & by His Spirit sanctify it to his holy service. We are quite happy in the provision His goodness seems to have made for the little orphan.

Our exercises after breakfast were at Br. Wilson's. Br. & Sr. Wr. were over. Very pleasant: especially 18th ps. 1st p.

Spent the evening in self-examination, & prayer. Br. & Sr. W. went to meeting. There was a sand-storm during their absence. They were quite annoyed with it in travelling.

Monday 2nd. Did not begin the day well, & did not get much done all day. In the evening was at Mon. Con. Enjoyed the exercises somewhat. Spoke of the hindrances in the way of our Saviour's cause & kingdom: as chiefly idolatry, Islamism, Judaism, & Popery: and as to our own slowness in his service, that we have the counterpart of these abominations, germinating within our own hearts.

Tuesday 3rd. Did not much to-day. Was in a[?] hope to enjoy as I tho't some special aid in my devotions, but again I had such evidence of my miserable pride of heart, that there was little ground to hope. I was in prying. This eve'g we went to Mrs. Nepworth's. Found her ill. We sent off our Ohrangy this afternoon for Calcutta, thence for America.

Wednesday, 4th. [illegible] was spent with [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the girls establishment; they were

grinding their grain, and baking cakes for breakfast. They work comfortable enough. Dined at Dr. Freeman's. Dr. & Br. Wilson & Wray were there also. Spent the time a good deal in looking at the Amer. newspapers. In the evening we went to Mr. Hunter's. Had a pleasant visit. One drawback on my happiness thro' the day; A little matter occurred last evening to disquiet me & I have not been cherishing the best frame of mind about it to-day. I am a poor, proud sinner.

Thursday, 5th. Took a long walk in Dr. F.'s garden. Afterward talked some time with my dear H. on a particular subject. Studied Urdu, & read Hist. of India. In the evening meeting was at Br. F.'s. Enjoyed the exercises much. Only they were too short. Some mention was made of indications that the Lord is granting new tokens of his favour at Saharanpur station. Br. Warren related some interesting things in regard to the natives under his charge.

Friday, 6th. Rose about 4. Walked with Br. Wilson thro' the native part of the city to Br. Warren's. Rode with Sister W. Our carriage then came for us. Learned at Br. W.'s a new abomination of heathenism, called [illegible]: a singular union of wickedness and brute folly.

Urdu as usual. Wrote to Dr. Beattie, respecting the propriety of going to F. at this season. Favourable answer. Wrote to Dr. Campbell of Cawnpore to know whether we cd there be aided on our journey.

We spent part of the evening with Br. & Sister W. at Br. Wray's. Did not get sufficient time for private devotions!

Saturday, 7th. Rose at 4 or a little after. Went with H. and Br. Wilson to see Mrs. Lowther's school of native girls. It was an animating, encouraging sight. Called at Mr. Chisholm's.

Wrote this aftn to Brn. Rogers & Newton. Was at Br.

Wray's in the evening, then read Hist. of India.

In review of the past week, I see much cause for self-abasement. My old, besetting sins of pride & sensuality have had miserable prevalence with me. I know not that I am at all getting the victory over them. I have many mercies to be thankful for. I think I am getting to see more of the duty connected with the conjugal relation. I have been woefully remiss thus far: have greatly failed to render to my precious H. her due. May the Lord mercifully help me in time to come.

Sabbath, 8th. Rose at 5. Found very little time for prayer before church. Preached from Col. 2. 1-5. Was blessed with freedom, comfort, & fervour in the exercise; the Lord being merciful to me.
At the usual hour, social worship at Br. Freeman's. Very pleasant. Spent some time in reading, the latter part of the book of Galatians in private, & then had a most comfortable season in prayer. Felt it good to wait upon God. After dinner read Leighton some time with H. & Br. Owen. Enjoyed it much. In the evening heard Mr. Frazer, elder of the Mission church, lecture on Gal. 4. 1-6. His efforts to be useful are very gratifying. Feel that this has been a good day to my soul. Only, some of the time my conversation was not profitable. I desired that it should be: but my poor, barren, weak heart falls miserably short. Lord, thou hast helped thy servant, and hast given him some tokens for good. Now let thy mercy be great upon him.

Monday, 9th. Rose at 4½. Br. Wilson has had the calamity of losing his horse. It was taken sick yesterday, & died in the night. The poor animal appeared to suffer very much. It is quite a loss to Br. W.

We walked down to the Ghat early to see

one of the baggage boats, having rec^d word last evening that it had arrived. This is much sooner than we had expected. It is very warm to-day. The thermometer stands about 92. I have not seen it up to 90 in my room previously. Felt the effect of the walk so much as to take a long sleep after it. Wrote to Br. H. R. W. & to Cawnpore. Evening, went to Mr. Proby's to the miss^y meeting. A goodly number of Christian friends present. Talked with Mr. Thomason, Miss Taylor. Mr. C^p. read or a book a most interesting acc^t of the relig^s exper^e & death of a little girl.

Tuesday, 10^th. Walked for some time bef. br^st in br. F.'s gard^n and read the tract Parley the Porter. Spent the day in packing my hardware &c. for the journey.

Again gave way to ill temper on a most trifling occasion: made myself quite miserable. My own dearest Hannah too was the object of my bad humour, & most unintentionally. I believe I was partly bro^t to a sense of my folly and sin, by taking up an old review wh. I op^d at a pl. wh^e Voltaire is spok^n of. Oh what a lesson of the fiendish madness of man when left to himself. "Gather not my soul with sinners." This evening Messrs Johnson, Hunter, & Fraser with Mrs. H. & F., also a Mr. Moff & Mr. Garland took tea at Br. F.'s. We were all there. Some of us walked over the bridge of boats. Overhauled a company of poor creatures that were smuggling salt. Mr. Johnson took my profile this evening.

Wednesday, 11^th. Wrote an overland to my father, & another to Mr. Lowrie: both short. Wrote to Mr. May announcing arrival of boat. Continued my packing. In the evening, went to Mr. Frazer's to tea: thence with him to a little meeting in a native house among the Sepoys. Spoke from a hymn that was sung: "He dies! the friend of sinners dies." Was enabled to speak to the attentive group with freedom & earnestness.

Thursday, 12th. The passage this morning, in the "Spiritual Treasury" was "Grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption." The remarks upon it were very pract^l & very affec^g. Felt that they spoke solemnly, earnestly to me. Oh for grace to renounce those lusts wh. do still cling to me. My Divine Saviour helping me, I will. Thot on th passage, "happy is the man that feareth alw^ys: but he th hard^ns his heart sh. fall into mischief." Br. Wilson's little John is quite ill of fever: was taken in th night. Heard from Cawnpore: Dr. C. is ill: can give me no aid. Wrote to Mr. Hunter, to inquire what other resources Cawnp^r is likely to afford. Continued my packing.

In the even^g miss^y meet^g was at Br. W^ilsons: business meeting.

Friday, 13th. Finished my packing, exc^t a few sm^l matters. Dined at Br. Freeman's. Br. & Sr. Wr^y present, & Dr. McIntosh. The latter mentioned that a young Bengal had lately been murdered: the murd^rer not found. Br. F. had a letter to-day fr. America, fr. Br. Bosworth, whom I know and love. He mentions th^t Rev. Mr. Murray of Eliz^btown has lost his only son: sanctify, Oh Shepherd of Israel, the affliction. Br. O. rec^d a letter contain^g intellig^nce of the death of Gov. Buchanan. It seems a sad dispensation. Have heard lately that Br. Campfield has been very ill, but has recovered.

Saturday, 14th. Spent the day at Br. Warren's, with Br. O. Read part of De Foe's hist. of th plague in London. Settled pecun^y matters. Was present at a conversation between Brn. W. & O. & the Munshi, on the application of the word "curse" to our Saviour. The Mussulmans cannot see how he c^d be made a curse. Oh that their benighted minds were enlightened. This is our last visit at Br. Warren's, before our departure for F.

Returned in the evening early to see the gari off with our goods.

Sabbath, 15th. Preached my closing discourse to the little church from the text, "As ye have therefore rec^d Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him." Good attendance, & good attention. Feel much regret at parting with the little church. The Lord in mercy grant that his truth, as I have been enabled here to minister it, may not prove

in rain. Had break. worship at Br. Wil—ms. Read Scripture with Br. Owen. In the evening Br. W. preached in Urdu: service was held in his own parlour. It was communion season in the Hind. ch. Br. O. made a short address in English. It was a pleasant time.

Monday, 16th. Was engaged in finishing my preparations, writing letters, &c. Dr. & Mrs. W. spent the day with us: Br. & Mrs. O. also dined, & spent the P.M. At 7 we left, having spent a short time with the bre. & sis. in devotional exercises. At 10 1/2, we reached the Gore, about 30 miles from Allahabad, having been favoured by our friends with their horses for a dak. We went on in the Gari, sleeping comfortably the most of the time: reached the next Bung.w at 5 1/2 in the morning. + First Bung.w Moofty ka* Poorch; second, Kufsia. { Lohounga.

* or Kirlah.

Tuesday, 17th. Had tatti & punkah going to-day, and were comfortable; but having inadvertently taken the leeward end of the Bung.w, the tatti did little good. Thermo. stood at 96°. We read Urdu some time, together. At 7 in the evening went on. Reached the next Bungalow at 1, o'clock; or a little before. We should have perhaps passed without seeing it, but my dear H. gave notice to me that there was a by-road. So I pursued it a short distance & found the Bung.w. Glad we were to reach it: tho' we travelled most pleasantly. Retired about 2. Arapore.

Wednesday 18th. Rose at 6. Was enabled to be earnest at the throne of grace to-day. Read with H. in Zechariah & 1 Peter: also, as yesterday, in "Guide to [illegible]". This book I picked up at auction in Alld., the author's name is gone; but it is an excellent, scriptural book: & I hope will be for the profit of my soul. This bung.w was most pleasant to-day: a fine breeze thro' the tatti: Our situation is very comfortable. Our Heavenly father has taken care of our health, has delivered us from accidents, & has prospered us on our way. At 7 o'clock we left, and at 11 1/2 were at Futtehpore. Had a very pleasant ride, but slept the most of the way. Enjoyed tea very much.

+ First stage about 15 m., second ", third ", Fourth 16 m., Fifth 15 m.

Thursday 19th. Rose at 6. Much refreshed. H. unusually well. Hot day; for the therm. rose to 98. But this was only for a little while. We were quite comfortable. I enjoyed the temperature much: so did my dear H. the most of the day. He wrote to Bro. & Sr. Wilson, Dr. Scott, & Dr. McKinley. Had a sweet letter from dear sister Wilson. "How sweet to the soul is communion with saints." Was led to cry earnestly to the Lord, in my devotions to-day, for more grace: but ah! I do not seem to reach the mark of a "good hope thro' grace". At 7 we pursued our journey, and at 12½ were at Kullianpore. This has been a warm evening. Stage, 16 miles.

Friday, 20th. Rose at 7, having retired at 2. We were kept up long in fixing our things, a jar of jelly having been broken in my trunk. —— Have seen anew what a poor, weak, wanton sinner I am. May the Lord have mercy on me, and make me strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

To-day the wind was very high, and the tattie rendered the air delightful. Temperature about 88°. A "Dr. Immanuey" dak traveller, was in the other apartment of the Bungalow. Two poor beggars came along to-day. Gave them each a trifle, for my own sake as much as theirs. My dear H. has not been so well to-day. At 6½ we left and at 11 were at Chirsauli: 16 miles.

Saturday, 21st. Rose bef. 6. Dear H. is quite comfortable & bright to-day. I was led to some fervor in prayer this morning. And in our united devotions it was much the case. But oh the pride that enters into all I do. I have been much beset by it to-day. Rendered no one unhappy by it but myself. But it is a loathsome thing.

This morning there was a slight sand-storm.

Thro' the day the wind was high, making the tatti work beautifully. Therm. varied from 79° to 85°. It was a great favor to us, especially for my dear [illegible] sake, that we can have it so cool.

Spent the day chiefly in reading the [illegible] Test.^nt Evening, we came on and to our surprise were at [illegible] [illegible] about 10 o'clock. It was but 14 miles; I had tho.^t it was more.

Sabbath, 22.^nd. Attended church. The discourse was excellent. The unjust steward, the theme. The speaker, Mr. Carshore, read in a style very different from the spirit of the discourse. Read with H. in Scriptures, life of Brainerd, Wil. pract. view, &c., & living. Pleasant day. The heat did not trouble us much.

* Monday, 23.^rd. Went early in a palkee to see Mr. Jones, & Capt. Whitford. Each kindly agreed to let me have the use of a horse in getting to Aracl. Both urged that we should take up our lodgings at their houses. In the even'g got the gari ready, & bid the men go 20 miles, & there wait. A fierce sand-storm arose, while we got ready. It is a great favor to us that this did not arise on the road. It was nearly dark when they started. Capt. W's carriage was in waiting for us; we went thith before the night. Had very pleasant Christian intercourse with them. Sorry to leave them so soon.

Tuesday, 24.^th. We went to Mr. Jones's early, having promised to spend the day there. Capt. W. sent us over. At Mr. J's we had the Eng. papers, wh.^h had just come in by overland mail. They are in much trouble about the Affghan war. The Earl of Munster, who is said to have had a principal hand in getting it under way, has killed himself. By the same paper we saw Amer.^n news only 2 mo. old. The finances still in a wretched state. Things unsettled between Eng.^d & Amer.^a. I suppose that if each nation had not a good deal of trouble on hand, they would be at war with one another.

* Had letters to day from Alla.^d, Futt.^h, & Calcutta.

[illegible] family entertained us most kindly & hospitably, & on our departure gave us provisions for the way. At 7½ we left, with the [illegible] & [illegible] buggy. At [illegible] changed his beast for Capt. [illegible], which was waiting for us: after a while a sand-storm came on, [illegible] we had to stop, take out the beast, & set the carriage with back to the wind. It was rather exciting, but we tried to rest on our God. The storm lasted a good while, but was not violent. This stage was long, & it was 12½ when we reached the Camel Garri. [illegible] were cheered & thankful to find all right. At 5½ in the morning we were at Araul.

Wednesday, 25th. Breakfasted at 6½: earlier than we have done since we left America. Spent much of the day in sleeping. Wrote a few chits: [illegible] together in the [illegible]: [illegible]. Not much wind for the [illegible], but pleasant still. At evening sent off the coolies, telling them to go to Morunka Serai, & in the morning to Goorsalagunge, & there wait. We are now but 40 or 45 miles from F. yet it is the most difficult part. We will trust in the same mercy which thus far has guided and prospered us.

Thursday, 26th. Employed in writing & packing up. Not troubled with the heat at all. Therm. varying from 89° to 93°. At 5 P.M. we were off. Spread a large piece of tat over the Garri [illegible], so that we rode very pleasantly. A little before 7 we were at Morunka Serai: about 10 miles. Stopped, at the Camel, to take a little refreshment. At 5½ got on again. Passed thro' Jalalabad, 10 miles more, & were at Goorsalagunge, 5 more, by 11½. Travelled slowly the last [illegible] miles. As we entered the Serai gate we were [illegible] with notice of a Palkee, & presently we found it, with chits from the [illegible] [illegible] horse for me to ride. So all our need is provided for, by

Camel Garri to Araul, 40 miles, 12 [illegible] hours in [illegible]

the kind hand of our Heavenly Father; and the fears of our friends quite disappointed. Found my coolies there also. Had them to come on; left the garee to come in the morning. My dear B. slept sweetly in my palky. After some time we stopped at a [spring or] well. I did enjoy it oh! how much. Had 5 drinks from my hands, as I did not pollute their cups. At Khoda-gunge passed over a noble bridge. It crosses the Callee Nuddee: 'tis 6 miles from Goorsahaigunge. Much of the road is pretty good: some excellent. But there are very bad places interspersed. At Khomal gunge, about 8 miles farther, we found Dr. Scott's horse & buggy, which brought us on the rest of the way, about 7 miles.

Friday, 27th. Arrived at Br. Scott's about 5 o'clock: having been very sleepy for the last few miles. Br. & Sr. S. welcomed us, and we went presently to bed. While asleep, the other Brn. & Srs. were in, but let us remain undisturbed. Rose about 9. And here we are among dear friends again. All the brn. I knew in America, but none of the sisters. During the forenoon Br. Wilson called. In the evening there was Bible class at his house. Br. McA. conducted it. The singing and prayers I particularly enjoyed. The native Christians Gopinath, Calichand, & their wives, & a few others were present.

Saturday, 28th. They all move early here. Breakfast about 6 o'clock. This is very pleasant. The brethren & sisters here adhere more to American customs than any others we have met with in India. I must say I like it. It seems to give one a great deal more time thro' the day, for business, study, devotional exercises, & every thing.

Sabbath, 29th. Rose at 5: but for some time was so drowsy as to be good for nothing. Felt slightly dispirited. After breakfast, was desired to lead in family worship. Felt it good to draw near to God. Was enabled to rise above the feelings I previously had. We sung for some time together. All was very pleasant. Had a comfortable season afterd in private prayer.

At 8, attended worship with the school, in Hindee. Br. W. asked questions in English, which were interpreted by Jijinath Nanai, a native Christian. It was very interesting. Br. W. asked me to continue the examn; wh. I did. The scripture for the morng was in the narrative of Elisha. Have been thinking this morning of the frailty of my clay tabernacle, & the uncertainty of life. Oh that tho'ts of death & eternity were more prevalent with me. I need them. Oh that I had grace to work for my Lord & a ... as one that has but a little time to work; and so obey his commands, as well as trust His grace.

P.M. slept some time. In this climate, it seems needful: perhaps to me it is not. Prepared for evening service. Preached from Col. 2.6,7. Audience, the missionaries, a few native Christians, & some youths of the school. Was blessed with a degree of freedom & fervour.

Monday, 30th. Rose at 4½. Breakft. at 5. Went then with Bro. ... to the city, to see the school: 5 miles. Examn quite interesting. A Christn man is chief teacher. The youth showed an attentive, inquiring spirit. I asked them some questions. They were exam'd on Astronom'y, Geog., Mathem, & the New Testament. We were back here by 8½.

Spent the day at Br. W's. Visited the orphan girls' department. Saw some that were blind. 'Twas a distressing sight. I think I never felt so thankful for my eyesight before. Br. W. gave me an account of the way by which he became blind of one eye. It was a painful history. From how many deaths doth the Lord deliver us: and to what deep, terrible trials does he sometimes leave his people; for wise ends always. In the eveg Capt. Vellus. Troop called. Paid my

Chaprassi &c. and sent them off, to leave early in the morning.

Tuesday, 31st. Rose at 4½. After devotional exercises, which I desire to attend to earlier than I have mostly done, took a walk of a mile or more. Breakf. at 6. Read with the Munshi some time. Have felt last evening and to-day strong desires to be more devoted to the service of God. But my strongest desires are proved to be feeble by the ease with which I fall into ill unholy tempers.

June 1. In the eveg went with Br. C. to a village a mile off, where he addressed a little company, reading to them from the 3rd ch. of John. The zemindar asked him the same question put by Nicodemus: "Can a man enter the second time &c.?" Before we went there the wind was blowing hard, and during our stay it increased much so that we soon left. Prayer-meeting of the sisters at Br. Wilson's.

Thurs. 2. Spent the day with Br. & Sis. R. McMullen. Read with the Munshi as usual. In the evening all were over there. I rode with sister M. out some distance on the Cawnpore road. It is a lovely company here. They are as much to my mind as any mission circle I have met with. I am encouraged to hope that the Lord will make my sojourn with them a blessing to me.

Friday, 3rd. Employed as usual: reading Urd. Test. Hist. of India. Eveg, bible class at Br. R. McM's. Br. W. asked the questions. It was very pleasant. The 6th of Acts, the lesson.

This morning early my hackery, and the one with goods for the brethren arrived: so I have another occasion of thankfulness. All was safe: & it is in very good time. Letters from dear sister Wilson & Br. Owen to-day. All well. The little blow we had Wed. eveg was with them a violent sand-storm.

Saturday 4th. From this day to the following Wednesday omitted writing: a sort of negligence that is wretchedly prevalent with me.

Went this morning with Br. S. aft. br. to the Cantonments, to look for a little furniture. Air pleasant; heat not oppressive. Spent the day as usual. Last neglected the duty of reviewing the week: the effect of which neglect I felt in being left to the power of an old temptation. This evening Br. & Sr. R. & Sister F. were here. Miss B. took tea with us.

Sabbath 5th. Attended E. I. Church. Chaplain, Rev. Mr. Rudd. He preached from Eph. 6.19. "the mystery of the gospel." Short, but scriptural, plain, rich, well written. Read much too fast, & with little animation. No singing; after our arrival at least. After our return spent some hours in reading through the whole book of Job. Went in the P.M. with Br. S. to his Bible class. The boys seemed to listen with much interest. While there, a delightful shower fell: the first fruits of the season. In the evening Br. W. preached: from "I am the resurrection & the life: in me if a man believe, tho' he were dead yet shall he live."

Monday, 6th. Did not do so much as usual. Had men employed making book shelves: & was a good deal with them. Wrote an "overland" to my father and mother. In the evening the intelligence came from Alld. that our Br. & Sr. W. have a little son. Much happiness may they have in him, if it be our Heavenly Father's will.

Tuesday, 7th. Wrote to Brn. Newton & Rogers. Yesterday Br. & Sr. Scott, H. & myself commenced the plan of reading together after dinner. Took up "Cave's lives of the Apostles." To day we were prevented as meeting of Presbytery took place. I attended. Gopinath Nundi presented an essay on the Hindu & Christian systems compared, as a part of his trials in preparing for licensure. It was well written & interesting; brought to my notice some of the abominations of heathenism that I was not acquainted with. In the evening Br. McAuley preached. Text, "We also believe, and therefore speak".

It was plain, solid, excellent.

Wednesday 8th; Rose a little after 4. Walked with H. to the Coll., Br. R. Little's residence, & sat a few minutes. Found the little exercise very useful. At 9 Presb. met here upon the adjournmt of yesterday: finished the present portion of G.'s examination.

In the evening I had a season of meditation: inquiring of myself to what extent I aimed at the Divine glory: & thinking how unsuitable every other motive of action is that can be proposed either for the Great Supreme or for his creatures. But ah it seems my meditations were not very practical, for some cause. For it was not long before I showed myself the easy dupe of the tempter.

Thursday, 9th. Rose soon after 4. Br. R. sent us his horse and buggy for H. & myself to ride. After our return meditated in private, and with great bitterness, principally with reference to the sin of last evening. Oh what mercies has the Lord bestowed upon me: but I must sin and sin: and in those things wherein I have had the plainest, most pointed, & oft repeated lessons. Power of resolution I have none. I try to resolve in the strength of Christ: but it seems I fail. Oh Lord in mercy deliver my soul. Let grace reign in my deliverance from the power of sin, and enjoyment of peace in believing.

Had conflicts again to-day with an evil temper. A poor, proud sinner I am.

Wrote to Bro. O. & Wm. & Sr. Wm. Read Grd. Test. as usual. Had a letter from Br. Wray. It seems the recent dispensation in their household was attended with peculiar distress and peril. So the prayers we have been enabled to offer for them have not been without reason. I bless the Lord that he has been merciful to them.

This evening the brethren & sisters took tea here, & then —

[illegible] evening.

Friday 10th. Rose about 5. Had not much peace of mind in my meditations. Cried to the Lord, & tried to cast myself on his mercy. It seems as if settled tranquillity of soul was a thing impossible for me. I never have had it in my life for any length of time together, but once: & then I think there was a great deal of self-righteousness mingled with my feelings. Pride, dreadful pride is, so far as I can see, the thing principally leading to my present (& standing) trouble. Oh how much the Lord has done to break it down. [Carry on, carry on, & forsake not thine own work Oh Lord!] Had some comfort in prayer to-day: especially in attempting to address my petitions to the Holy Ghost, the Comforter.

Spent the most of the day in studying & reading Hindustani. Prepared toward evening for bible-class. Was used to conduct the exercise. Acts 7. 1–22. Studied Henry's Comm. a little, & tho't I saw the drift of the passage better than ever before.

Saturday, 11th. Rose soon after 4. Rode with H. & little Amy. Warm, but not unpleasant to me, except a little at [illegible] time. [illegible] H. quite unwell to-day. We have been [illegible] Urdu regularly together this week, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Finished the first vol. of Brit. Ind. A scene of dreadful tumults & butcherings has this country been. I groaned in spirit at reading of what the poor creatures had suffered, & prayed earnestly to be enabled to do something for them. Meditated this morning on 1 Cor. 10. 31, as a subject for discourse. Tried to make some practical improvement of it.

[illegible] little while at the [illegible] this evening. I believe we are not to have a meeting of [illegible] this year.

Sabb. 12th. Rose at 4 ¼ o'clo. Went with Br. L. to Ep. Ch. Was much edified both with sermon & other exercises. Text II Chr. 7. 14.

spent much of the day in meditating on the subject of discourse for the evening, viz. 1 Cor. 10.31, & in endeavouring to apply it to myself. Had some interesting conversation with Sr. S. respecting her father, & the circumstances of his death.

Committed the Lord's prayer in Urdu. Have doubted whether I ought to read the language as yet at all on the Sabbath as it is a work of study: but there are some things that I can so understand as to be edified by them.

Preached to the little company in the school-room. Had a comfortable time. This has been upon the whole I trust a profitable Sabbath. In examining myself before retiring I thought I c.d see that I did love the blessed Source of all good, a little, and that I had some desires to glorify Him. But oh I do desire that I may have more of his Spirit, & that my wretched, evil self may be subdued.

Monday, 13th. Rose at 4½. Had a comfortable time in religious exercises: & tho' in entering upon the duties of the day, I had some risings of my besetting evil tempers, I was enabled to resist them in a measure, & still to keep before me the desire to glorify God. Wrote to Mr. Hay, and Br. Morrison. The latter I sh.d have written to long since. He is a good excellent brother: was once a spiritual counsellor to me. And tho' I have been so many months in the country, I have not sent him a line.

This eve.g we were at Br. W's a little while. Br. & Sr. McA. were here also. Br. M. had an attack last night of what seemed to be cholera.

Tuesday, 14th. Rose about 4½. Rode in Br. McA's carriage with H. Therm. stands at 96° in the parlour. No rain yet.

Went over at 8½ to the school-room to attend worship with the children. Br. W. questioned them on the passage they read. I felt it to be truly edifying. Went then with him to see the buildings that are erecting for the youth that are shortly to be married. It will be a pretty little village. Attended to my usual studies.

In the evening we were, with all the brethren & sisters, at the [illegible], by invitation of Br. & Sr. [illegible]. Talked with Br. R. on the subject of sermon-writing & preaching; & with Br. W. of our Calcutta & Benares friends.

Wrote to Br. Wray to-day.

Wed. 15th. Rose at 4 ½. Therm. about 96° in the parlour. No rain yet. The heat troubles me but little. Dear B. feels it at times very much. We are getting on together, rather hopefully, perhaps, with our Urdu. Find it very pleasant. Again to-day my besetting sins are displaying themselves. The Lord graciously enabled me to strive somewhat against them. My pride of heart is very great. Oh, for the meek, humble, loving spirit of the Divine Saviour.

Wrote a little chit to Br. Mr. Freeman.

In the even.g we rode by moonlight in Br. W's buggy.

Thurs. 16th. Rode early in Br. R's buggy. My eyes are inflamed this morning; rather the lids. Sat quiet all day. Used lotions, & kept my eyes covered; Br. R. read to me in Hist. B. We are taking it up together as a daily study. The munshi read to me. Spent the even.g with all the brn. & sis. at Br. W's, as per previous appt. Enjoyed it much.

Fr. 17th: Eyes no better. Have taken medicine prescribed by Br. W. Spent the day much as yesterday. Letters from Brn. F. & L. Br. F's little girl very ill. Fear she will not live. Bible-class here this evening. Did not take part. Suffered both from my eyes and my teeth. Was drowsy also toward the close. Subject, Acts 7.23-43.

Last night there was a shower; precursor of the rains.

Satur. 18th. Went over early to Br. W's & desired him to draw a tooth that was much decayed. He did so. I applied a small blister behind each ear for the relief of my eyes. My jaw proved to be somewhat fractured. Suffered much pain thro' the day. Felt my spirit fairly broken. Was rather impatient under my sufferings, but was led to feel that it was the hand of my Father, & that he wd not do it unless necessary.

Prayed for a sanctified use of the affliction.
Letters from Brn. Jamison & Scudder. Was quite cheering.
Suffered less toward evening, but had great pain in swallowing.

Sabb. 19th. Had rather a dull day. Was so much occupied with my pain that my thots & desires were not upward directed as they sh'd have been. Tried to pray for a blessing with the chastisement. Sister S. read to us a sermon of Dr. Alexander's on "Life & immortality bro't to light by the gospel." In P.M. H. read to me from Jay, "the nature, importance, & evidence of being "in Christ." Showers to-day, as for the two days previous. The air is much cooler. Therm. down sometimes to 84°.

In the evening heard Br. Rankin on, "be not deceived." In his discourse he stated three particulars; the evil of sin, the nature of repentance; the nature of faith. It was solemn, forcible, practical.

Monday, 20th. Had a very restless night; but slept well toward morning, so as to awake refreshed. Spent a good while in meditation & prayer, after family worship. Think my evidences of grace are very low & small. Cried to the Lord, that for Jesus' sake He would grant me repentance unto life.

A letter came from Mr. Lowrie (overland) to the mission here. Financial embarrassments in the country still worse than ever. Pennsylvania & Girard Banks have failed. They think matters will be worse before they are better.

But they hope to send out another missionary to this station: Br. Edwards of the Seminary, with whom I had some acquaintance; a worthy brother, & a man of superior talents. Toward evening several of the brn. & srs. were here, & I talked so much that my face suffered for it.

Tuesday, 21st. Rose about 4½. Kept myself very quiet much of the day, face being painful. Studied Urdu as usual with H. but did not have my lesson with the Munshi. Read Hist. of India. Read "Guide to devotion," & meditated for some time. Reflected on the Divine character & commands. Thought we could not get any farther back than the will of God in seeking the ground of the distinction between right & wrong. Was led to dwell on the sub-

ject by some remarks in Br. R's sermon of Sat. eve^{g}.
We had a great rain to-day. The compound is flooded: a deep well filled to the surface of the ground.

Wednesday, 22nd. Had a note early from Br. R. inquiring for my health. They had rather expected us over the evening previous. Have had a painful face to-day. Studied some: read a good deal. Rains again, heavy. The poor natives suffer very much. Was told that there are two or three men among the rich natives in Y. that have establishments for supporting beggars: as many as will come. In the evening the brethren and sisters from the coti were over. Br. McA. gave me an account of the Mammoth Cave in Kentucky.

Thursday, 23rd. H. rode with Br. R. Spent the day much as usual. Did not read with Munshi. Read this forenoon a sermon of Dr. Watts on, "Whatsoever things are pure — think on these things." I have sad evidence that my present season of affliction is not producing the good that I ought to derive from it. Besought the Lord that it might yet produce the peaceable fruits of righteousness.

My eyes are almost entirely restored: but my mouth is still stiff & painful. Hope to begin tomorrow, if spared, to give more attention than ever to the native language.

Friday, 24th. How vain my expectations. Rose with my eyes worse than ever. Sat, doing nothing nearly all day. Bible class in eve^{g}: but took no part in it.

Saturday, 25th. Eyes but little better, if any. Doing almost nothing. Am not so resigned to my state of quiescence as I ought to be. I am in the hands of the great Master and if he is pleased to set me aside for a few days I have no right to complain. Besides, what miserable use have I made of my faculties, when I have had the enjoyment &

them.

Sabbath. 26th. Woke before day with a most painful face, erysipelas pretty fully developed. Was permitted to have a comfortable time in morning meditation, & the service. Mr. S. preached at 7 o'cl. "This is my friend." A most excellent, & interesting sermon: beautiful language, rich, easy, ornate style. Enjoyed it much. Soon after service my face began to distress me, & did so very much the great part of the day. Agony at times excessive. At two or three periods of intense smarting, I quite lost my patience, & indulged most sinfully in rebellious thoughts. Much of the time was spent in alternate intervals of mental complaining & crying for sustaining grace.

Monday, 27th. Suffered much in the same manner & degree as yesterday. Toward evening more comfortable. For four days past have suffered little with my jaw, which has been a great relief. This evening Mr. & Mrs. [illegible] were over, & [illegible]. Letters from Dr. Morrison. Also in the weeks past from Mr. [illegible].

Tuesday, 28th. Am favored with a good degree of comfort this morning. [illegible] with M. in Mr. M's [illegible]; pleasant. I'm doing little still in the way of study; only by listening to others. So I have done nearly every day during the soreness of my face. Am writing in this, for the first time since Wednesday last. Bible class this afternoon here, changed regularly to Tuesday P.M. Conducted to-day by Mr. Rankin. Subject, closing scenes of [illegible] life.

Wednesday, 29th. Much better to-day, but unable to do much. Went over a little while to Mr. W's. Talked with him of the upward route toward the Hills. He said the rarity of the air in the higher regions caused one to make great mistakes at times in regard to distances. Mentioned an instance. Went over in the evening to the Coll. Slight wind & sand puff.

Thursday, 30th. Rode in Br. R's carriage with M. Spent some time in reading the Bible: more than for several days past. Read on th. Amos. Then took up the New Test., but after two chapters had worried my eyes so much that I c'd not read with the comfort. In the evening went to the Cotts for a short time. Had a pleasant talk with sister M.

Friday, July 1st. Br. & Ss. R. & Mc. spent the day here. Br. R's little boy is a great sufferer with his face: has been nearly all his life. Shameful has been the impatience I have felt in my recent sufferings. They have been small compared with what this little fellow has day by day to endure.
Endeavored this day to keep my mind in a thoughtful, prayerful state, seeking the Divine blessing upon the month that is now begun, & forgiveness of the sins of that which is past. Have little cause for satisfaction in looking back upon the manner in which the time past has been spent. Resolved to endeavor after more conformity to the Divine will, trusting in the aid of my Saviour, who alone performeth all my works for and in me.

Saturday, 2nd. Br. W. came over, quite unwell with sore throat & cough. Asked me to take his place in preaching tomorrow. Agreed to do so. The day was occupied in one thing and another, & did not get fairly engaged at preparation. Concluded to pursue the subject of my last discourse. Meditated a good while in the evening, on different points connected with "living to the glory of God." Sought Divine assistance.

Sabbath 3rd. Preached from Ps. 29. 2. 1st. "Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name." Had unusual comfort and satisfaction in the exercise. Having in the previous discourse attempted to show what it was

to give due glory to God, viz. the glory of every thing; I preached to show in this way such glory was justly claimed from us. Was enabled to speak very freely; was in some measure enabled to feel the importance of the subject; but ah! how inadequately! — [illegible] Mr. [illegible] & ourselves had religious exercises together for some time. P.M. attended the servants' meeting. Br. S. preached. Sr. S. then read for some time to Mr. & myself, from Ryland.

In the eve 2 mo. concert. Br. M. conducted the exercises. He was very fervent. I did not much enjoy the meeting. 'Twas my own fault. A miserable spirit of vanity & selfishness occupied my heart. I had been fatigued, & did not feel like attending a third service. But I sh'd have been glad to attend the monthly concert. I am a poor creature.

Monday, 4th. This is the day of the national jubilee at home. But it is a sad truth that it is a day also of national folly & excess. There are those who keep it as christians sh'd; may their number be greatly increased. Prayed that the divine blessing might more than ever rest upon that land.

The brethren were out this morning, discussing & preparing the Circular. In the evening we were all at the [illegible] a short time. Br. W. gave me some account of a miserable wretch whose little child had come at the mission premises to-day begging. She is a monster of [illegible]. "Such once were we."

Tuesday 5th. This morning an overland letter arrived, having been delayed by going first to [illegible], with the distressing intelligence that our [illegible] Dr. Egbert is no more. He was in ill health when we left home. But so long a time had elapsed without bringing us any news, that we trusted he was better.

his decease about two months after we left home. The letter was from dear sister Sarah. Ah beloved ones, would that I might weep with them, and with them apply to the comforts which the gospel gives. But "they will be done." Dear man, I hope he is at rest. What a sad [illegible] winter they must have had. But I doubt not [illegible] have much enjoyed the comforts of Divine grace. Dear S. wrote in a sweet spirit. The Lord in mercy lead me to think more upon my latter end. Oh that his spirit may teach me, so to number my days as to apply my heart to wisdom. I feel the loss of this friend & relative as much perhaps as I have felt that of any one I have ever lost. It is a heavy blow to dear H. She seems hardly able to bear up under it. The brethren & sisters are very sympathizing.

This evening, bible class. Enjoyed the exercises.

Wednesday, 6th. Rose about 4 o'clk. Walked a mile or two, for exercise. It is very warm. No rain for more than a fortnight. Nearly every one complains. I am blessed with excellent health, and suffer from the heat but little. In the evening Bro. Obs. & H. [illegible], were here. Br. R. asked me to go with him in the morning to the city, & see the schools.

Thursday, 7th. Was off with Br. R. soon after 5. Had a most pleasant time. Examined some of the boys. Had conversation with them about the way of salvation. They appeared anxious to defend their own system. Saw much more of the city than at any time before. It is a grievous sight, such multitudes of dark, benighted souls. When shall the people of this land be "light in the Lord"?

From the top of the building in which is the [illegible] I had a fine view of the place. The appearance is imposing. High buildings with spires here & there and great numbers of fine trees in all parts.

the Ganges a mile or two from the [illegible] I [illegible] visited.
On returning, pursued my usual duties. I am led to have eternal things I trust rather more on my heart than usual. Enjoyed devotional exercises.

Friday, 8th. Rose at Gunfire. Rode with H. Read H. l. as usual with Br. L. [illegible] Urdu. Wrote to Br. [illegible] of Benares. P.M. Read with Br. L. in course Whewell's Bridgewater Treatise on Astronomy. Wrote notes from [illegible] down to the present.
Have had some sad evidences of the corrupt state of my heart. Enjoyed prayer much. But ah, I am a poor, weak, unholy creature.
In the evening went over to Br. W. Enjoyed the society. Br. W. mentioned a striking instance of liberality that he had known in our country; one of the best commentaries I have met with on the text "The liberal soul shall be made fat."

Saturday, 9th. Occupied as usual. Did not read with the [illegible] [illegible] again. [illegible] [illegible] my accounts. Wrote to Br. [illegible]. Word came from [illegible] that Br. & Sr. [illegible] have lost their little one. Her illness [illegible] protracted; [illegible] of her recovery. The Lord prepare them with [illegible]. Br. & Sr. M. were over a little while in the eve'g.

Sabbath, 10th. Rose early, being waked by the [illegible], a [illegible] [illegible] regular. [illegible] [illegible] service. [illegible] preached from [illegible] 5. 7. A [illegible] one, edifying discourse. Read some of Mrs. Sigourney's [illegible]. [illegible] was a one. Afternoon, did not much. [illegible] and Commentary. Went to sleep unintentionally. Woke feeling [illegible]. [illegible].

Monday, 11th. Rose about 4. Walked out to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] impatient [illegible].

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] & [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] good [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] my [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] I [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Wrote to Mr. [illegible]. Recd a letter from Mr. [illegible]. Went [illegible] with Br. S. to the [illegible], & [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] from [illegible] the [illegible]. Called [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] a [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] had a comfortable day. Suffer still with my eyes.

Tuesday, 12th. Wrote this morning. [illegible] not [illegible] to [illegible] today. Mr. [illegible]. S. went out to the station. In the afternoon, [illegible] class as usual. Br. [illegible] conducted it. Enjoyed it much. [illegible] long, but [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible], [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible].

Wednesday, 13th. Rose early. Walked to the [illegible]. Enjoyed devotional exercises particularly this morning. [illegible] [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Recd news of my boat that left [illegible] with goods on the 8th inst. But was disappointed to find that instead of [illegible] [illegible] it was 60 miles off, & lying still. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible] little afraid [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] was intended in Providence only to [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], and felt cheerfully content to leave my concerns in the same hands in which they have ever been. [illegible] rain again to-day. [illegible] letters [illegible] [illegible], wrote to Mr. [illegible]. [illegible] eyes [illegible], [illegible] a kind providence, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Thursday, 14th. Walked early. Had [illegible] [illegible] leisure for devotional duties. Oh it is so much better than to be hurried, & then interrupted [illegible] some call or other hindrance, before [illegible] [illegible]. Had a good time at my study. At [illegible] [illegible] with Br. S. to call on some of the people of [illegible]

[illegible]. Aftn wrote to Dr. Wilson. Commenced [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Found it pleasant. [illegible] Matt. 5. 8.

Friday 15th. Rose again at gun-fire. [illegible] [illegible] exercises, walked. Usual duties; Wrote [illegible]. In the evening we were all at the [illegible]; Dr. M[illegible] [illegible]. Had a pleasant time. The conversation was perhaps more of a missionary character than usual. [illegible] [illegible] of an interesting inquirer [illegible] the [illegible]. This day has been unusually cool; especially the [illegible]. [illegible] 82° [illegible] [illegible] of the day. [illegible] on the roof of the [illegible], had a fine view of the country.

Saturday, 16th. Arose at gun-fire. Was enabled to pray with more than usual earnestness, though not with very much comfort. Had a [illegible] walk. Read [illegible] as usual. In the afternoon continued reading my [illegible]. American papers have arrived. No particular news of a pleasing nature. Troubles and difficulties [illegible] as they have been. [illegible] [illegible] to be [illegible] the Divine Chastisements [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible], and [illegible] a state of feeling general. Had much pleasure in reading a letter that Dr. W. [illegible] me, [illegible] from a dear Christian Br. in [illegible]. We were out this evening in Dr. W's Carriage.

Sabbath 17th. Rose about 4. [illegible] prayer was enabled to plead earnestly with God for my sanctification. Felt that my desires for the conversion of the poor dying [illegible] around me were very inadequate. [illegible] [illegible] for them. [illegible] [illegible] until 7 o'clock in reading in the book of Proverbs. [illegible] [illegible] it much. At service Dr. Wilson preached. [illegible], All the exercises were edifying. In prayer he was particularly fervent.

Aft. 2 attended the [illegible] meeting. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] they [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] to any thing like making an [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. May the Lord open their blind eyes.

Spent considerable time to-day in self-examination. Have not clear evidence, such as I desired. Hope I love the Lord; but there is so much in my temper of heart that is inconsistent with such a hope, that I am left at a loss. Lord, have mercy on me, a weak, wandering, vain, depraved sinner, grant me thine. Not life, life immortal, and the favour of God, conformity to him; I know there are no blessings like these; like this.

In the evening Br. S. went out to one of the villages & preached.

Monday, 18th. Rose early & healthy. Enjoyed devotional exercises. Sat at my studies early. Visited a while Col. Smith, one of those on whom we called last week, with his lady, returned our call. Pleasant time visiting. Soon after them Lt. Wells. Toulmin came.

Have again had a lesson, to show me what a poor weak, unhumbled creature I am. I have a very bad temper, and very little love to my blessed Saviour's kindness. Oh! for strength to resist sin. "When I am weak, then am I strong".

Spent a little while at Br. R's this evening.

Tuesday, 19th. Rose soon after 4, and went with Br. W. to see a Mohammedan sacred place, near the bank of the Ganges. We had a pleasant walk there. There is an old faqir there, that has been a long time in the place & lives in a small mud hut with [illegible] white walls. It was so early he had not [illegible] had his door fast; but answered, when called. The spot is beautiful; but alas, desecrated. Br. W. & I knelt in their place of worship, & offered our supplications to the King of Zion for the salvation of our blinded, depraved, fellow-men.

Towards noon we had some calls. At the.

[illegible] this lady came. This the lady of Major [illegible] sister, then Gen. [illegible]! They were [illegible].

In the evening, bible-class. Br. Scott conducted it. Subject, the conversion of Saul.

Wednesday, 20th. All as usual; only that I was led to think more deeply perhaps than ordinary of the value of time & to entreat Divine assistance, to spend it better. Studied Hindu nearly the whole day. Found much pleasure in reading the Sacred Scriptures and in meditation on them.

In my morning walk, met a fakir, who asked for money. I told him he was a strong man, & ought to work. He said that was his work, to go about & say "Ram, Ram," and to take the Divine name. [illegible] with him. They are "blind leaders of the blind."

In the evening went to Br. Wilson's to tea: & remaining after the Pr. meeting, [illegible] pleasant time with him. He [illegible] something of his experiences among the Indians at home.

Thursday, 21st. Rose this morning, read &c. as usual. Did not have full time for prayer, having risen not quite so early as usual. Think I [illegible] the effects of it [illegible] the forenoon. Was [illegible] with a [illegible]. Spent a [illegible] of the afternoon in studying the Bible: Ezra, & the prophecies of Haggai & Zechariah. Enjoyed much.

This morning an "overland" was rec^d^ by the bro. from Mr. [illegible]. He says "times are better." They are making an appropriation to enable the bre. [illegible] to build houses [illegible] stations; at this [illegible] are very glad.

In the evening all the Bre. & sisters were here a while to [illegible] place [illegible].

Friday, 22nd. [illegible] ... [illegible] ... with the Lord for the sanctification of His own people, especially the missionaries every where among the heathen.

Had a pleasant ride with Mr. H. Read after ... [illegible] ... I have [illegible] prayed for a practical improvement of this ... [illegible] ... it. and in some of the most [illegible] of my life have too little regarded it. But in the matter [illegible] I have chiefly been the [illegible] ... the [illegible] of the verse, in [illegible] I [illegible] I was right, that [illegible] prayed for Divine direction; but ... I am sure I followed too much my own will & my own way: [illegible] my Father, what I know not teach thou me! and enable me from [illegible] past experience, better to [illegible] relation in life. Oh pardon, pardon all my sins, cleanse me from all unrighteousness.

[illegible] in the [illegible] Mr. R. came [illegible] with the [illegible] ... is [illegible] with a serious calamity. He took sister S. [illegible].

Studied & read [illegible] with the Munshi. Find much pleasure in reading the Ep. to the Romans. Some things seem to be clearer than ever to my mind. Did not read with H. as she was unwell.

Good deal of rain to-day. The compound is becoming beautifully green. Our barber tells us that yesterday a poor creature was hanged by the authorities for the murder of his wife. Such crimes are not [illegible] in this country, as I am informed.

[illegible] ... letters, except Mr. [illegible] W. Did not see Mr. M. but learned she was more comfortable.

Had some edifying discourse with Dr. H., on practical religion.

Saturday, 23d. Went early with Dr. H. to see some beautiful grounds a couple or more of miles distant. First, the Lâl Bâgh, or enclosure containing 100,000 mango-trees: then, a very handsome building & garden prepared for a civilian some years ago, but now lying very much in a state of desolation.

About mid-day, my boat from Cawnpore arrived. Got coolies to take & before night all the things were safely lodged in Dr. H's residence. Through the same kind favour whereby we have been bless'd in our own journeying thus far, our little effects are brought safely to us also.

H. spent the day at the Cote, with Sister M'E.

Sabbath, 24th. Had a pleasant day. Dr. R. preached from 1 Pet. 3.16. "Having a good conscience." It was a most practical, edifying discourse; came home very close. Could not but feel earnestly desirous to keep a better conscience myself. Tried to resolve in the Divine strength that I w'd do so. Spent some hours to-day in self-examination. Read Edwards on the affections in the evening. At 2 p.m. attended the servants meeting, as usual. Dr. W. preached, Gopinath interpreting. Text, the persecution of the apostles, & their constancy in preaching the gospel. It was a remarkably plain, sound discourse. He showed that the opposition of the Hindoos to the gospel was on the same ground as that of the Jews & Gentiles of old. They listened attentively, but probably were not much pleased.

Monday, 25th. Was occupied most of the day in unpacking & examining my things. Found nearly all in good order. A poor creature called in the evening, an East indian, asking for help to get to Cawnpore, saying he and some [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]; he was [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]. Tho' it probably he was dissolute, but [illegible] [illegible], so gave him a little aid; for this was obvious, that he was a miserable, [illegible] creature. There are many dreadful cases of poverty & wretchedness in this country, [illegible] [illegible] from, the consequences of their spiritual degradation.

Tuesday 26th. Dear H. very ill. Was taken about 12 M. with violent sickness, headache & fever. I was up with her then several times before morning. [illegible] [illegible] Dr. [illegible]. Attended morning [illegible] [illegible] Dr. [illegible] & the school. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in explaining & applying the passage read.

H. very ill all day; high fever; toward evening [illegible] the symptoms. It is a bilious attack. I like Dr. H. much: and his management too. And it is thro' the mercy of our Heavenly Father that we are within reach of such aid, and have a [illegible] upon it.

To-day an unpleasant circumstance occurred, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] is. But ah, how much evidence I have of [illegible] [illegible], & [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] this day, too.

[illegible] 27th. Dear H. much better, [illegible] as much as half the day. Was again employed in getting the goods to-rights; my own & those of the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] sister K. Had a conversation of some length with the former. He discussed to me some of the difficulties that missionaries are liable to, & how much need there is of the covenant, [illegible] for the peace of Zion. It requires much grace sometimes for me to get along. [illegible] [illegible] I feel there is one thing that should make me very forbearing in my [illegible] of others. I have such a [illegible] of manifold sin in my own soul.

Thursday, 28th. Thought in the morning I was going to make new attempts to live in a very exemplary manner: but the day seemed to be a particularly unpropitious one. Was employed in getting off some things for Bro. C. but met with difficulties, so that I seemed hindered to accomplish any thing. Was putting the things here a little more in order. Find exercise pleasant and useful, as I have mostly done. Heard today from Bro. Cowan. The Engl. bro. are likely to be here in about a month. Bro. E.'s little one is yet very ill; but they cannot bear to think of parting with it. Oh that they might be led to consider the rod & who hath appointed it. In the evening H. & myself rode in Bradt A's buggy: called at the Cott on our return, & took tea. Have much pleasure in the society of those brethren & sisters.

Friday, 29th. Did not rise very early: have not, since I have been doing so much work, & retiring irregularly. Got off the boxes for Bro. C. Continued putting my own things in order. Had some comfort in devotional duties today. Am reading the book of Proverbs this week. Find it very pleasant: think I see the divine beauty of the book more than ever.

Wrote to Bro. Jamieson and Newton. In the evening the weekly meeting was held here in turn. Bro. W. R. & H. were away, being unwell. Talked of the translations of the Scriptures, the difficulty as to the right mode of managing the servants at church, and the case of an inquiring Mussulman woman.

Saturday, 30th. Not very well today: attended to my usual duties. A lad from the City school was here. I had a long conversation with him, examined him in Geography, & in the New Testament. He knows something of the gospel plan, but says that is good for us, & this is not our way. He said that God was like a great City: ...

1829

there were many roads leading to it. The person read ...
... I think read this ... conclusive argument,
... recommend ... to ... , ... at
his request a N. Test^ment in ... ...
In the P.M. read a while in Horne's Introduction
to the Sacred Scriptures. In the evening called with
... & Sister L. at the Cot^e & Br. W^s — dear sister ...
has had another attack; she is confined to her bed.
In the evening we sang over some pleasant tunes,
... a letter ... ... Wilson of ... ; affectionate
... , as usual.

Sabbath, 31^st. The last day of another month.
Preached from Rom. 11. 22. Did not enjoy it much.
Seldom do, when I read: but I would much rather
read, than extemporize without studying closely.
Read a little in Newton on the prophecies; & for some
time in the "Book of Martyrs." Felt that it was
far from certain that I should endure as they did:
but very certain that as to my present state I
am far from their spirit.
At the servants meeting I addressed them at some length,
Br. W. having commenced the exercise. Felt
pleasure ... in speaking to them, & tried to point
them to the only way of salvation. They all stood
up at the closing prayer, being moved to do so by a
... ... & having been previously urged so to
do.

Monday, Aug. 1^st. Read to the Moonshee
probably for the last time. He is going to ...
for some months. He is one of the most pleasant
Mussulmans I have met with. But he is a Mussulman: & has perhaps little thought of ... being
... else. H. ... ... our usual
studies together to-day. Wrote to ... ... & ... .
Went ... with Mrs. ... ... to see the ...

[illegible] they were nothing to [illegible]. The [illegible] wind & saw thick clouds gathering after us as we returned; but it did not come on till 9 or 10 o'clock, when it rained heavily.

Tuesday, Aug. 2nd. Rose soon after the [illegible] [illegible]. Rode with H. Bro. R[illegible] & [illegible] over to [illegible]. Finished [illegible] closely. Wrote to Mr. Freeman. Bible-class this afternoon. History of Cornelius & the entrance of the Gentiles into the Church. Br. McA. asked the questions. It was quite interesting.

After class H. & I rode; stopped at the [illegible] & returned & took tea. Sister [illegible] is quite feeble. The Lord in His mercy grant to strengthen her in body & in soul!

Wednes. 3rd. Rose after 5. Had a comfortable time at devotion; and got at my studies pretty early. Feel discouraged at the smallness of my success in attempting to economize time. Seem to accomplish almost nothing. I have made it a subject of much thought & prayer, but still do not gain. Spent most of the day in study. Had some serious meditations upon the state of things in this land. The Lord in mercy revive His work. "When the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith in the earth?" In my heart, how little, if any, he w^d find. Oh for grace. Letters came to-day from Br. [illegible] of [illegible], telling of the loss of a native assistant, by the transfer to another connexion; as also of some very indecent meddling on the part of certain persons in that connexion. It was much adapted to call forth indignant feeling, but I felt "hush — we have other work to do." The Giver of all good, grant to each of us the wisdom we need.

Thurs. 4th. Rose soon after 5. [illegible] with H. in Dr. W.'s [illegible]. [illegible] about my [illegible] [illegible] a due regard to the appropriation of my time [illegible] [illegible] might [illegible] help. Made a fresh attempt. Had a very pleasant day. Was enabled to get through, nearly according to my [illegible]. [illegible] this [illegible] Dr. [illegible] again. This afternoon resumed my writing in Urdu which I have so long left off. In the evening read for some time in Edwards on the affections. Commenced reading Hist. of Fr. Revolution.

Friday, 5th. Went to the City by Dr. R's request, to visit the school in his place. Was rather unwell on rising; and by the time I reached the school, was in a high fever. Had rather a pleasant time with the boys. Reached here at 9 o'clock, & went to bed. Fever all day. Took Calomel at Dr. W.'s prescription. Felt better by night.

Saturday, 6th. Again took medicine. Studied the former half of the day; read Urdu with H. Read some in the afternoon. Do not feel very well yet. Thus am I reminded that I am a poor, weak, worm. On Thursday I was going to make such efforts to be diligent & punctual, and now I am stopped short. Thus also I see the goodness of God in sparing me while others are cut off. O for a practical improvement of this truth -

Sabbath, 7th. Not a very comfortable day. Felt unwell, and a restless, unnatural state of the stomach that makes me indisposed for applying myself to any thing. Read Proverbs a while in the original. Dr. Scott preached from "There remaineth therefore a rest &c." A good sermon. Did not think it equal to his last. In the eve. at 5, Mo. Concert. This was very pleasant. Dr. M. & [illegible] made a few remarks.

Monday, 8th. Did not rise early. Busy all the forenoon, tho' not well. Engaged with D.'s aid, in putting my accounts in order. In the afternoon spent

some time in writing my notes. Then went with H. to Br. R[illegible]'s at the Coti. Had a pleasant time. Walked in the garden, & saw some curious vegetables. Br. & Sr. W. came over & sat some time.

Tuesday, 9th. Feel pretty well again. Engaged as usual. Have commenced reading McGee on the Atonement. Find it quite interesting. In the afternoon Bible-class as usual. Conducted it, being again requested to do so by one of the brethren. Subject, the interview between Peter, and Cornelius, &c. & the baptism. Enjoyed the exercises. Br. & Sr. R. came over with us & took tea.

Wednesday, 10th. Rode before breakf. in Br. W's buggy. Very pleasant morning: tho' its getting dry, & rain is wanted. Pursued studies as usual. Got thro' comfortably, wrote to Br. Warren, & had considerable time for reading. In the evening was with H. a while at Br. W's after the sisters' prayer meeting. Both of their little ones are quite sick.

Thursday, 11th. Rode with H. Do not feel very well. After breakfast read Urdu a while with H. but found I could not keep up: feverish, & bilious symptoms: was in bed for several hours. in the evening took medicine. Had sore throat also this morning: felt a little fretful about it, as if it was a complaint I could hardly have looked for. A most sinful feeling, & one that needed chastisement.

Friday, 12th. Rather better: took medicine again, to complete the cure. Rec'd letters from Saharanpur, & Allahabad. Br. C. sent a very affectionate letter, and as requested, a draft. Dear sister Wilson writes in her usual interesting style; speaks of Mr. F's little A. as being worse. In the evening we were all over at the Coti. Pleasant evening, very. Br. & Sr. W. unable to attend on account of the sickness of their children.

Saturday, 13th. Wrote home to-day, by Overland, to Father, and Mr. Lowrie. Employed somewhat in meditations in view of the services of the morrow, communion-Sabbath. In the even.g at 5 we had a preparatory meeting: Br. Wilson

[illegible] it. To-day we have had the sad news that Br. & Sr. F. have lost their little Anna: they are now childless. May their sorrow be made to work blessing to their souls. Br. Bray wrote me the word.

Sabbath, 14th. Preached this morning from Col. 2. 7, 8, 9. Was favored with freedom & comfort in the exercise. Br. W. conducted the remaining services: was very fervent, & evidently felt much. Felt that it was an edifying occasion. In the afternoon was reading Solomon's Song. Toward evening was obliged to desist, as my eyes were becoming painful. Did not seek to spend the rest of the day in useful meditation & prayer, as I shd have done, but was listless & idle.

Monday, 15th. Thro' divine mercy was helped in the duties of the day. Was enabled to look to the Lord for fresh supplies of grace [illegible] strength. Spent considerable time in reading the Scriptures. Commenced reading the Septuagint: read also in some languages that I have for a long time neglected. Spent some time in reading Theology & History. Toward evening was with Br. S. a while at the Coti: & the sisters were over here.

Tuesday, 16th. Rose at 4½, at call of Chokidar. Rode with [illegible]. Had a pleasant time getting at & going thro' the business of the day: felt the benefits of beginning early.

We have now, & have had for many days, very hot, dry weather. Therm. about 90° much of the time: crops suffering for want of rain. The multitudes of poor are in danger of suffering. In the afternoon, Bible-class. Br. W. conducted it: very pleasant. Peter's rehearsal to the Jews of what God had wrought among the Gentiles: & the following verses. In the evening pursued my reading of French history.

Wednesday, 17th. Rose not very early. Had a pleasant ride. Comfortable time with the duties of the day. Wrote to Brn. Campbell, Freeman & Owen. Did not get at my study of Bedder so early as usual, on account of my late rising. Pursued my usual theol. readg, and the Ser. in Gr. & Lr.

H. and myself took tea with Br. & Sr. R. & the rest at the Coti. Had a very pleasant time.

Thursday, 18th. Suffering a little with tooth-ache. Wrote to Br. Warren. Am studying Urdu now in Persian character. Very tedious. Heard indirectly from home last evening by an overland that Br. W. received. Missed my Fr. & Ger. today: in part because I did not rise early. Had a ride in the eve'g with Br. S. to a neighbouring village. Saw some roofless houses there: inquiring the cause, found that the families had perished in the famine which took place a few years since.

Friday, 19th. Went with H. thro' the cantonm'ts in Br. W's buggy. Br. W. has one of his orphan pupils lying very ill of Cholera. Sr. W. is quite sick. Attended to my usual duties. Read Fr. and Ger. beside Hebr. & Gr. as usual: desire to read all daily. Commenced reading to Fagir Chand in Urdu, Persian Character. The weather continues very dry: no rain since the 3rd: little then. It thunders to-day, & there is a pleading hope that we may have rain. In the evening we were at the Coti. Br. & Sr. W. absent. He called for a few minutes.

Saturday, 20th. Rose at gun-fire. Studied pretty closely to day. Read some time. Had a letter from Br. Wray. Mr. Rudd the Ch. Eng. clergyman called. To-day we had every hope of a fine rain: high wind & heavy clouds, so that it seemed very near. But we are disappointed. Took H. to the Coti toward ev'g.

Have had this week perhaps on the whole a more pleasant time than usual. Have studied considerably, & read too: and in my devotional exercises have been enabled to use at times a good deal of fervour. But I feel that I am very far from what I should be, and from what I might be! I desire to address myself to my work with new vigour. Oh for grace to do it in the strength of the Lord, and with a view to His glory.

Sabbath, 21st. Did not rise early, as I had hoped to do, having been unexpectedly detained at the Kothi the preceding

evening, so that I c^d not retire early. Was enabled to enter upon the day with some earnest desires to spend it profitably.
Br. M^cL. preached on Sin Mk. 11.28,29,30. Spent most of the day after service in reading Owen on Ps. 130. Felt it to be edifying: was led to cry earnestly for the influence of the Holy Spirit, that I might bring forth the fruits of true grace there described. Attended the Hindustani service at 2. Br. R. preached. Understood the most, & was much interested. Subject in Matthew, the difference between our Saviour's precepts (Ch. 6, &c.) and the practice of the heathen.

Monday, 22^nd. Rose at Gun-fire. Rode with H. Went over to Br. M. & got him to remove a troublesome tooth. Attended to my usual duties. Learned that the Banaras brn. had left Cawnpore for this place. Had a letter from Br. Newton. Brn. R. & M^cA. were over this afternoon.

Tuesday, 23^rd. Rose at call of ch^r. Rode with H. Had a comfortable time at the duties of the morning. Had many thoughts about the goodness of God to me, & the goodness He may yet have in reserve for me. Found myself tending to build too much for this world. Sought to repress the feeling, & commit my all into His hands.
Had a note, R-M. announcing the arrival of the Brn. from Banaras. Sent them a chit of welcome in reply, & made preparations to go to the Ghatt. Meantime two singular looking beggars called: Germans. Felt much interest in them & pity for their forlorn & probably depraved estate. Gave them a little aid; w^d gladly have given more, had there been hope they were such as w^d make good use of it.
Brn. S., R., & myself met the brethren at the Ghatt at 6 o'clock. Had a pleasant & cheering meeting with them.

Wed. 24th. Was with the Brn. some time so as not to attend to all my usual duties. Studied Urdu for some hours. In aftn. bible-class; having been omitted the day previous. 'Twas very pleasant. The brn. joined with us. In the eveg. we were at the Coti. Very pleasant time indeed. Enjoyed it much.

Thurs. 25th. Was busy most of the day. Had some fervour in religious exercises. But there is sad, sad evidence of my pride of heart. I know not mine own self. Oh to be "led in the way everlasting"!

Attended worship with the Brn. this morng. at the orphan schools. Had word from Mr. Morris this morng. also. In the evening took a walk along the jungle on the old road to the city. 'Twas delightful indeed. The wind blew fresh, but was quite reviving. Thought of home: sought to raise my desires to my Father's house above: - - -

Friday, 26th. Rose at Gun-fire. The Brn. most of them went to the city, to see it, visit the schools, preach, &c. Was at the Coti early for a little while. Studied pretty closely to-day. Had fervour in my addresses to the throne of grace: but a painful sense of want of love for the deity.

Had this morning the great pleasure of receiving an overld. letter from home; from my dear sister. It contained pleasing intelligence almost without mixture: dear friends generally well, & every evidence of their continued affection for me. Some favourable indications also in the state of my father's congregation. In the evening the Brn. & Srs. were all here, except Br. W. who has been quite ill, & is still not able to go out much. Enjoyed the evening, but that I suffered from tooth-ache toward the close.

Saturday, 27th. Rode with Br. S. Then went with the Eng. Brn. to Dr. Wilson's & attended an Examination

of the school which was made for the sake of these boys. It was quite interesting; many of the boys had made gratifying attainments. Breakfasted at Br. W's. Returned & went at my Urdu: reading Isa. in Persian character. Pundit did not come. P.M. resumed my reading of Ger. History. Took a walk with Br. Watt in the jungle.

Sabbath, 28th. Br. Budden preached: Ps. 67.1,2. The discourse contained much valuable, & instructive matter. The main point was that the prosperity of the church was necessary in order to its being made a blessing to the world. In the aftn at 5 we had service again; Br. Watt made some excellent remarks on the passage "if a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, &c."
In the private duties of the day had not much life except in the prayer of the morning. Had to lament listlessness and idleness. In the evening between 9 & 10 took place what I had for several days tho't was near, the confinement of my dear H. And again to bless the Lord for His rich, peculiar mercy is mine. He has given me a little son, and favoured my dear H. with a speedy and safe delivery. This is a period to which I have looked forward with much solicitude: and now the Lord has granted me all I could have asked. I pray for a grateful heart. Endeavoured to commit the little one unreservedly to Him that gave it; and prayed that above all things it might be sanctified to His holy purposes.

Monday, 29th. Rose late, not having retired till near 2 o'clock. All well. Did little thro' the day, but stay with my H. & attend to her wants. We call the child for my two departed brothers, Alfred Henry. Wrote to Brn. Wray, and Ring.; S. Wilson of A. Homan E.
The sisters have all been over, & are very kind in their attentions. Tuesday, 30th. Employed much as yesterday. Wrote to Br. Morrison. Studied a little Urdu. Did not attend Bible class. Dear H. still doing well, the child also. Am trying to do from the heart, what I

profess to do viz. give him to the Lord, in faith to seek the much grace that this new relation calls for.

Wednesday, 31st. To-day the Brn. left us. Very pleasant has been the intercourse we have had with them: particularly I have enjoyed their prayers. May blessings attend them. Read a while in Edwards on the Affections &c. Was favoured with earnestness in prayer. Wrote (Saturday to this day,) notes.

This is the last day of another month; and closes just one year since my dear H. & myself were united in marriage.

Thursday, 1st Sepr. The beginning of our new year. Was led to raise my heart to the Lord of life for his gracious blessing, with some degree of earnestness. Oh what cause have we to say, "hitherto hath the Lord helped us."

Dear H. and the little one doing well. Went with the Brn. to an auction this morning. Appearance of rain: high wind, heavy clouds and long continued peals of thunder. about 1 commenced, & continued much of the day. 'Tis a great mercy to this dry, parched land.

Had a new [illegible] called this morning.

Read Edwards awhile. I need to converse with such a one as he.

Friday, 2. Rain continued: delightful. Studied Urdu a little. Sister Mrs A. spent the afternoon with H. Read letters from Brn. Owen & Freeman. Wrote to them & to Br. Warren. We learned yesterday by letter from Br. Wilson, that the little girl was gone; & that Br. & Sr. Warren bore it with much Christian resignation. Went to Br. W's in the eve., the regular meeting being there. Enjoyed it much. very pleasant evening. In my private devotions was favoured with more than usual fervour: I am a great, great distance from the Lord Jesus, and it is this uselessness & this selfishness keep me from Him. But I do think it is He that enables me to plead with him with any earnestness at all.

Saturday, 3. Still all doing well. What shall I render to the Lord for His mercies. Tried to give the dear little one to Him, to

be sanctified for His glory. So far as I know my own heart, I do make the surrender, & resolve to be faithful to it; but I know not my own self. [Lord, accept the attempt.] Read Edwards some time this morning. Read Urdu, Isa.

Sabbath, 4th. Enjoyed the day much, very much. Br. W. preached from 2 Cor. 7.1. An edifying, interesting discourse. All the exercises pleasant. At 5, P.M. mon. Con. Conducted it by request of Bro. S. who w^d have done it in course. Was happy to unite with the dear brn. & srs. again in praying, "Thy kingdom come." Spent the other parts of the day chiefly (beside necessary employments) in reading Edwards.

Monday, 5th. Had a letter from Br. Newton, wrote to him & Br. Morris. Spent some time in arranging my accounts. Dear H. is up to-day; seems very well. Br. & Sr. R. over some time this afternoon. Continued Edwards.

Tuesday, 6th. Employed still with my accounts. Wrote notes from Sat. to this morning. Read Urdu some time. This aft^n Bib. class as usual. Br. McA. conducted it. Subject, departure of Paul from Perga, & his address in Antioch of Pisidia. Very interesting.

Wedn. 7th. Read Edwards at my morning devotions. Felt that I had not the evidence I wanted. Could only cast myself on the mercy of God in Christ, imploring Him to shew me the way if I am wrong, & to make the way plainer if I am right. Read Urdu, Isa. as usual. This after^n the brn. & srs. from the Koti were over. Dear H. & the little one continue to be much favoured. I sometimes think that I do praise the Lord from the heart for his mercies, but ah, I have such an unsubdued, proud, evil spirit.

Thurs. 8th. Did not study at all to-day; have a little weakness of the eyes, & fear to increase it. Had letters from Br. Warren & Sr. Wilson; heard also from Brn. F. & C. on the river. The Brn. & Srs. from the Koti took tea with us. Was employed a good

deal thro' the day in making inquiries, & commencing preparations, relative to our onward journey.
In the evening after 8, a delightful rain came on.

Friday, 9th. Rose ¼ bef. 5. Went to the City in Br. R's buggy to take his place in examining the school. Had a pleasant time. A little opportunity of enforcing the precious faith, which I tried to improve.
Read Urdu after returning. Wrote to Br. Warren and Br. Wilson. Examined the "Bengal & Agra Guide" for some time with reference to our journey.
Went to the Cot in the evening. All were there but Miss Vaud. who is sick, & H.

Saturday, 10th. Rose at ¼ bef. 5. Walked in the garden & meditated, & attended to morning devotions. Had not much evidence of my interest in Christ: still had, as I mostly do, freedom in pleading with God for His infinite mercy's sake through the Lord Jesus, to accept and sanctify my soul. Thro' the forenoon was engaged in pursuing my inquiries toward preparing to leave. P.M. read "Hd of India", and spent some time in preparing for the services of the morrow. Have been requested by Br. R. to preach in his place.

Sabbath, 11th. Rose at call of Chok—. Preached at 9: Gal. 6. 2-5. Had a comfortable time. P.M. Br. W. preached to the servants thro' Gopinath. Long, but interesting. In the eve'g walked with H. in the garden; first time she has been farther than the verandah. In reviewing the day, feel that it has not been profitable as it might & sh'd have been. Do not know how it is that I seem to make so little of the precious Sabbaths.

Monday, 12th. Tent-maker came—, Went to Br. R's with him. Found him sick. Had letters yesterday from Brn. Morrison & Porter, & H. P. W. To-day from Br. Wray. Answered the three former. Read with the Munshi. Studied for some time. Miss Vaud. was over, having recovered from her sickness. Wrote Urdu in the evening.

Tuesday, 13th. Tent-maker again. Went to Rabbi G. & had his assistance. Was employed some time in attending to the calculations, &c. Read Urdu. Prepared for Bib. class. Conducted the exercise. Acts 13, 30-end. Brs. R. & M. were here a while before & after. Brn. R. & K. absent: former not well. Wrote Urdu in the evening.

Wednesday, 14th. Rose, not early; having had rest broken thro' night. Read Urdu with Munshi. Read a letter from Mr. Rogers, & then [illegible] to Dr. Campbell. Continued reading Urdu. We are [illegible] with fine rains this afternoon. [illegible] from Br. H.

This day commences to me a new year: or rather yesterday! On the 13th Sept. last year we went on board the Washington at New Castle; and on the 14th we passed the Capes and entered the wide ocean. It has been to me a year of rich mercies. I have cause for deep humiliation [illegible] [illegible] for my [illegible] and [illegible] in the service of the Lord; and much sorrow for my ill, unholy tempers. I have been often very carnal, and habitually very unbelieving. Yet I cannot [illegible] [illegible] that [illegible] the things that I have experienced have been tokens of covenant favour, from the Father of all mercies. This evil, evil heart I think He has not left without some desires to be conformed to His holy likeness.

Thursday, 15th. Rose late. This is hard to keep up good habits: or rather to break bad ones; for I have long been irregular. [illegible] Mr. [illegible] is quite ill. Was some time occupied with my tent-makers. Read Urdu. [illegible] [illegible] from Br. [illegible]. In the evening wrote to my mother-in-law for the overland mail. Was [illegible]. The brethren [illegible] were here awhile.

Friday, 16th. Rose at 5: and had opportunity undisturbed for devotional duties. Wrote this morning to Father and sister. Read Urdu.

There is a cool, bleak wind to-day, and a driving mist, like we have it in September and March at home. In the evening was at the Kothi. Spent some time with the brn. in singing.

Saturday, 17th. Usual employments. Tent going on. Read Urdu a good while. Sisters W. & M. A. spent the afternoon here. Had again experience of my proud, evil temper: and the object of it was a dear precious one who is worthy of my constant love. & neither was there any cause, worthy the name. I have great reason for self-abasement on account of my sinful self-love.

Sabbath, 18th. Rose about 5. Conducted the worship at 7 again by request of Br. L. Discourse from Heb. 6:10. Afterward read the Bible lesson & commentary to the H. Heard Br. S. in Urdu at 2. Read Edwards a while. Have had a very pleasant Sabbath: more so than usual: was enabled to avoid the sloth and listlessness which so often I fall into.

Monday, 19th. Was much favored in the duties of this day. Seemed to accomplish more than usual. Read Urdu as long time. Wrote to Br. & Sr. Wilson, All'd.
In the evening overland letters came; and one to H. bringing tidings from her dear mother & sister. Thus very kindly it conveys the mind impress of grief still continuing for the loss of their beloved Br. L. mingled with a sweet spirit of resignation to the will of God their Saviour.

Tuesday, 20th. Rose late: having lost sleep the evening previous. Went with the Lower in the garden to attend to my morning devotions.

Our little one is not very well. Dr. H. called by request. He thinks we shd not leave for S. before the middle of October. Read Urdu some time. Wrote in this from Friday onward, having neglected it yesterday & Saturday.
Fine rain this afternoon. Bible class as usual. Br. W. conducted it. Subject, visit of Paul & Barnabas at Lystra & Derbe.

Wednesday, 21st. Rose late, having been up much in the night. Pursued my usual studies. Commenced packing. Dismissed Punka wallahs. Wrote Urdu a short time. Br. & S.

[illegible] Spent [illegible] here.

Was enabled to commit the same favour to [illegible]: had comfort in the exercise. [illegible] in a [illegible] for the salvation of souls. Oh, for more of this spirit I need.

Thursday, 22nd. Rose very late, having had a restless night: have commenced being without [illegible] at night, & find it rather [illegible] at first. Was employed a while in [illegible]. We spent the day at the [illegible]. Mr. & Mrs. [illegible] & self dined and remained till toward evening there. They had a conversation respecting a native teacher who is leaving his mission rather suddenly. Read a while in the Koran.

Friday, 23rd. Read Edwards for some time this morning. Wrote [illegible]. Read a short time. Had a chit from Br. Campbell. [illegible] Brahmin [illegible] called. Had an interesting conversation with him. Tried to persuade him that there was but one way of salvation. The Brn. & Srs. were all here at tea. Had a pleasant time. Singing at worship [illegible] animated: hymn, "Come with us all ye [illegible] grace," to "Enfield".

Saturday, 24th. Prayed this morning as I usually do at half past [illegible] to be prepared for the Sabbath: [illegible] did not [illegible] to cherish the spirit of the prayer thro' the day. I have still an evil temper, and it makes sad manifestations. I am very much given to self indulgence.

Sabbath, 25th. Had a comfortable day, but no particular enjoyment. Br. C. preached: John 3.16. At evening meeting I spoke from Luke [illegible] "Enter ye in at the strait gate &c." Read the Bible lessons for Tuesday with M. & Mr. S. Read a while in Job.

Monday, 26th. Read as usual, wrote [illegible]. Spent much of the day in packing. This evening my tents were pitched in the Col. [illegible]. Br. & Sr. M. called. Have had great occa-

[illegible] to cry to the Lord for the cure of my [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] heart.

Tuesday, 27th. Rose before light. Br. [illegible] called [illegible]; did not have much time for secret [illegible], but cried with some earnestness for the divine blessing. Spent the day with H. at Br. W's by previous engagemt. Wrote [illegible] before going. Had a pleasant day. Talked of the [illegible] [illegible] missionaries in Calcutta, &c. [illegible] in the P.M. Br. & Sr. [illegible] were with us at tea at Br. W's. Heard from Br. O. & [illegible]. They are but a few miles off, & hope to arrive to-morrow. Had a letter from Mr. [illegible] of [illegible].

Wedn., 28th. Rose soon after day-light, & rode with H. Read Edwards. Was employed in [illegible] my [illegible] [illegible]. Went to the Ghat with Br. [illegible] to meet the friends from A. They have arrived safe, well, & cheerful. Br. O. was over here a while, & again in the evening. Have in the retro-spect of this day, much cause for sorrow & humiliation on acct. of my evil temper.

The Lord's mercies are continued to us: our dear little boy is a month old to-day; strong & thriving. H. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] very well: but we have been much favoured in our health.

Thursday, 29th. Rose late, having been up in the night. Br. & Sr. [illegible] called early. Br. O. was [illegible] at breakfast. Read Edwards with much pleasure. Continued copying my sermon. Read [illegible]. Dear H. quite sick to-day. All the Bre. & Srs. were here at tea. Capt. & Mrs. B. called.

Friday, 30th. Rose early, bef. gun-fire. Read Jer. 3. in morning devotions: found it very edifying. Read Edwards awhile, with much pleasure. Aftern. Br. & Sr. [illegible], H. & self had a long conversation on the affairs of the mission, and involving rather free discussion of the character of some of its members. I am prone to do this at times too much, but I think I [illegible] on the faults of others, and desire to be duly sensible of my own innumerable defects.

October '42.

In the evening, [illegible] in Tel. Pleasant evening. Had some edifying discourse with Br. S. respecting the faith & hope with which we sh^d pursue our labours.

Saturday, Oct. 1st. Rose pretty early; rode with Mr. F., our own buggy having come the evening previous. Packed a little to-day. Did not get at my studies at all. Did not seem to accomplish much of anything. Spent some time however in meditation & prayer in particular reference to this day, as being the first of a new month. Tried to give myself anew to the Lord, to serve Him entirely.

Sabbath, Oct. 2nd. Rose quite late, much to my disappointment. Had some pleasure in the duties of the day. Mr. F. preached fr. Ex. 20. 24. The exercises were to a good degree edifying. Br. Owen preached to the servants at 2. I c^d understand him pretty well. At 4½ I went with A. Orr, the assistant from Allahabad to the village of Narainpore, & had an interesting time. This is my first attempt. Talked a little. Some 40 or 50 came to listen. This is the day of small things to the church of God in India: but he will have none to despise it.

Monday. 3rd. This day is set apart by our Gen. Ass^mbly as a season of special prayer for the prosperity of missions. In the morning we had a prayer & conference meeting of the Br. Was quite interesting & protracted to considerable length. At 4½ we had service in the chapel. Br. Owen preached from Gen. 11. 9. I have been enabled to enter somewhat into the spirit of the day: but have much worldliness, selfishness, & evil temper to mourn over. Tried to make anew a complete dedication of myself to the Lord.

Rose early this morning, [illegible]! Did some things at my preparations for the journey. Read a little in Hindu Bible. Had some meditations this morn^g on the amazing power of the great Adversary, his pride, & bitter enmity against God. & was led to think in the afternoon, during Br. F's discourse, with peculiar vividness, of the wonderful grace bestowed on guilty man that one of his race, sh^d be the conqueror of the great

October, /42.

saviour; even our Divine Saviour.

Tuesday, 4th. Rose early & rode. Rained last night, & a great part of to-day. Was somewhat occupied with a man that was repairing my harness: continued packing. Br. O. was over a while toward even.g.

Wed. 5th. 'Tis like an equinoctial storm to-day; a heavy & long continued rain. Bro. & Srs. from the Kothi dined here. Read Order as usual. Br. Owen spent the eve.g & night here.

Thurs. 6th. Rose early & walked with Br. O.: we were caught in the rain. Was chiefly employed to-day with preparations for the journey. In the eve.g a marriage ceremony took place in the school. Five couple of the oldest were united: Br. O. officiating. All the schools, & mission generally, were present.

Friday, 7th. Rose early again: rode. Busy most of the day with packing & other preparations. The E. I. orphan girls arrived: was some time taken up with them. Wrote to Br. Rogers. All were at the Kothi in the evening. The Bro. had a discussion concerning some points of order in their miss.y business.

Saturday, 8th. Rose early & rode. Still engaged in packing. Went with Br. S. to the Cantonments to procure some articles. Bro. & Srs. from the Kothi were over in eve.g. Bro. N. & O. spent the eve.g here. Was enabled to-day by the arrival of a Hoondi to pay my debts.

Sabbath, 9th Rose early. Br. S. preached from Rom. 12. 1: a most interesting, & edifying discourse. Have heard few sermons that were more to my mind. Br. S. baptized our little boy. Was enabled in some measure to feel the importance & solemnity of the act: Endeavoured in the Divine strength to make an entire surrender of the dear little one to Him who gave. Prayed for grace to fulfil what I was thus vowing.
In the aft.n preached in Hindustani to the servants and others. Aft.d went with Br. Owen to a village of chattris, found a large company assembled and making much noise with drums &c. Br. O. interrupted them & got their attention to the message of the gospel. Some however seemed quite impatient. Remembered the promise, that the Lord's word shall not return to Him void.

Monday, 10th. Rose early, & rode. Still busy with my preparations. In prayer this morning felt that I had occasion to cry very earnestly to the Lord for sanctifying grace. Hope I was enabled to offer the prayer of faith.

To-day the friends at the Kothi were to be here: but we could not receive them on acct of the illness of Br. S.'s little Amy. She has a severe attack of the Opthalmia.

This eveng commenced loading the Hackries.

Tuesday, 11th. Rose early and rode. Met Br. G. on foot: gave him my place, & had a pleasant walk. Br. G. had intelligence this morng of his transfer from A. to F. mission. Brn. McE. & R. were over a while. Very busy packing: loaded most of the Hackries. Did not attend Bible class in the afternoon: but I could not properly leave my preparations. Mrs. Br. F. & A. were over a little while. Continued my work till after 9 in the evening. Had some bad evidences to me of temper to-day. "He that hath no rule over his own spirit—"

Wednesday, 12th. More busy than ever: found it perplexing: went with H. about noon, (in compy with Br. S.) to make some calls that had been long due. Had a pleasant time. Retd, & dined at Br. Rankin's. Continued my work. Took tea at Br. W's. Then saw the Hackries off. 'Twas near 9 o'clock, when they got fairly under way.

Thursday, 13th. Rose late. Was engaged in writing some letters, settling my accounts, getting coolies off with my beds, &c. The Brn. & Srs. were all going to meet with us for some parting exercises of prayer & singing, but they were all detained at the Kothi by an event in Br. R.'s family. He & Sr. R. became the parents of a little daughter, about 3 o'clock. Br. & Sr. W. & Miss Vanbever came over & we prayed together, before our separation. We got on the road for Mahomedabad about 4½. A little after 7, arrived. Road bad, but horses good. Had Bro. W. Bell's horses to come out with. Miles 14.

Found all things right, tea ready, and our tents pitched in a pleasant grove. Felt that we had much cause for thankfulness: and endeavoured, to unite our praises at the throne of grace. This mornᵍ the elder of the orphan children was taken ill, but this evenᵍ she seems much better.

Friday, 14th. Rose at 3 o'clock. Had a stage of about 14 miles. Pleasant country, but bad road: in places very bad. Beautiful morning. Reached Beour at 8 o'clock: entered on the fine pakka road just at B. Dear H. not very well to-day: nor the babe well: felt rather sad. Was somewhat embarrassed with arranging my concerns: could not get the things packed so as to suit my convenience. Men made some little trouble, but all things work quite as well as cd be expected. Brn. S. & O. preached in the evenᵍ. Cd not go with them. We had worship together morning & evenᵍ, which is to be our regular plan. Enjoyed the exercises much. Find comfort in casting my care on God.

Stage about 13 m. Saturday, 15th. Rose at 3½ o'clock. Got under way, as yesterday about 5⅓. Want of experience makes our preparations tedious. Had a pleasant stage. Road fine. Walked as yesterday till sun-rise. Reached Sultangunge at 8. H. & the little one not well. Quite sad it made me. Feared the Lord's rebuking hand was coming upon me. Brn. O. & S. preached in the Bazar. Many listened: some quite attentively.

Sabbath, 16th. Slept late: having had my rest much broken by the crying of the babe for a night or two past. Dear H. & the babe both pretty well to-day. Br. S. preached & prayed in the afternoon with all the servants: several villagers attended: perhaps forty in all. In the evening a large number came over from the village, & the Brn. gave them books, & preached to them as long as our time wd permit. They seemed attentive. Had a much more pleasant Sabbath than I expected. Spent some time in speaking to Eliza, the elder of the orphan girls: & in hearing her read. She listened very attentively, & seemed to be sensitive to religious truth.

Monday, 17th. Rose 3-3½. Got under way at 5. Delightful morning. Walked till sun-rise, 6⅓ or 2. Had some pleasant conversation with Bro. J. H. Reached the next stage, Karauli at 10 m. aft. 7. Read awhile in the Urdu Test.t, 2. Cor. Dear little boy very fretful & apparently unwell. Accomplished very little to-day. Had some sad evidences again of my bad temper: quite verifying the remarks I had made in the morng in conversation with Br. O. Brn. went to the Bazar. Had several hundred to hear them: many attentive. Came in late, so that we were late in getting the hackries off. *Stage about 12 miles*

Tuesday. 18th. Rose at 3½. Started 20 m. bef. 5. Arrived at 20 m. aft. 7. Distance about 15 miles. Passed through the ordinary stopping place, because the distance was so small; (name - Kalásaun.) Brn. O. & S. preached there. Not many came. On our arrival at the tents found the people quite dissatisfied with the place that the Kalási had selected. No village: only a sirai: hardly any supplies: no security against thieves. A beautiful morning, and I enjoyed the stage much: walked till sun-rise as usual. Had a pleasant day. Little boy took medicine, & seemed much better. Spent most of the day in making alterations in my packing. Succeeded to my satisfaction. Had the people to move this aftn at 4 o'clock, so as to find a better place; the next stage being only 10 miles distant. We left a little before 7: arrived before 9. Beautiful, moonlight night. Found that they had hardly made a beginning toward putting up the tents. Twas near 11 when we retired. We are now at the city of Etah, a large city, and the residence of a Rajah. Distance from Gara sirai. 10 ms.

Wednesday, 19th. Rose late. Warm to-day: much more so than yesterday. No wind: & our camp ground quite destitute of shade. After breakfast Br. S. asked me to go with him to a village at short distance off. He read & spoke to them. I said a few words also: feeling much drawn, & earnest desire to point them to the Lamb of God. Poor beings, though

they are sometimes apparently quite engaged in what they hear, and assent to it, yet few, seem to receive lasting impressions. yet this is the Lord's plan, & it is a blessed privilege to proclaim his message. At this village about thirty five persons attended. Mr. S. read the ten commandments & explained them, then showed the way from the law to the gospel. In the eveg, went with Br. O. to the town, & he preached in the bazar. Many attended, perhaps two hundred, & at times seemed very attentive.

Wrote to Br. Rogers to-day. Got the people off early, as the stage is long.

Thursday 20th. Rose at 4, having overslept ourselves. Started at 5, & reached Secundra Rao, 20 miles, at ¼ bef. 9. Passed Andrwas the usual stage, 11 m. from Etah. I walked the first 8 miles or more. Found a beautiful encamping place: tents ready. Spent considerable time in readg with H. the Ep. 2 to Timothy, & ep. of James. Read Urdu together a short time. Found a party here on their way to Firozpore to join the army of reserve.

In the evening went with Br. O. to the Bazar: 40 or 50 listened, but there was a good deal of confusion. I found that Urdu was well understood: regretted that I had not gone earlier in the day, & tried to speak to the people. As it was, I said nothing: want of time forbade. Br. O. discoursed on the beatitudes pronounced in our Saviour's sermon on the Mt.

Returned, & got the people off. Made the Garie wans let the servants to ride: they having been churlish & unwilling to allow it.

Friday 21st. Rose a little before 4. Got off at 5. I walked an hour, then got in with Mr. S. giving my place to Br. O. Br. S. & myself stopped at two villages: the first, Gopi. Found a very cold & repulsive reception at first, but persisted, & before we finished there were more than forty present, many of whom listened attentively. I spoke to them for a short time after Br. S. At the second, about twenty listened. They were very pleasant, & very respectful, & in words assented to the propriety & importance of what Br. S. said.

Reached Akaubai at 8½: stage 10 miles. Found the tents pitched in a beautiful mango grove: the comp. of yesterday there also. Went in eve. to the bazar with Br. O. A large company came around him, but there was great noise & confusion.

Saturday, 22nd. Had a fine moonlight walk as usual. About sun-rise reached a smaller village: Br. S. rode on with H. & Br. O. & myself stopped. Had a comp. of about 20: they seemed very ignorant, but some listened attentively. I spoke for a short time, feeling an earnest desire to do something for the poor creatures. Two miles farther on we stopped at a large village, where some 40 or 50 came together: some appeared very attentive. In drawing near Coel (Aligarh) found a most beautiful region: road finely shaded, ground more cultivated, & some fine gardens. It is a large city: some of the people told us the popul. was a lakh. Had a pleasant camp. Brn. rode out in the eve.: had no good opportunity to preach. They were not very well, & there was much noise and confusion in the Bazar.

This is a civil station, and there is also a military force stationed here. There is a church, at one end of the vast place occupied for sitting; but there is no chaplain.

Sabbath, 23rd. Rose late, and was sorry for it. It was a good while before I had any opportunity for private meditation & prayer. After we had family worship together, walked alone a good while in the plain; spent considerable time in repeating & meditating on the Shorter Catechism. Enjoyed the exercise. In the aftn. Br. O. preached to the servants & carrymans as last Sabbath. A large number of passers by stopped, but few stayed long. Br. O. lectured from the first ch. of 1st Ep. of John. In the evening we got the hackeries off. This is an unpleasant, but apparently unavoidable encroachment upon the rest of the Sabbath.

Monday, 24th. Rose a little after 3: but did not set off until after 5. Reached Somnagunge at 8. Went a short dist. to the bazar, & spent it with one of them ...

to Br. Jamieson, which I had written on Saturday. Wrote some time in this; was employed awhile in settling with the servants, and making farther arrangements. About 7 o'clock had a pleasant walk in the plain, & I hope a profitable meditation. Thought on my sins, especially my pride & unbelief, & want of love. Endeavoured to throw myself on the infinite mercy of God in Christ. Had among other sins to repent of, some exhibitions of evil temper that I was guilty of this morning.

In the evening went with Br. S. to a large bazar close at hand, containing a bazar. Many people were here: a company of thirty or more came & listened to Br. S. I also spoke a few words. Br. O. went to the village & had a pleasant time; was listened to very respectfully by a considerable company of people, among the rest a Rajah, who expressed his pleasure by sending a chaprasi to attend him to the tent, & to take for him a vessel of milk.

Tuesday, 25th. Rose after 4; got off about 5½: At sun-rise stopped with Br. O. at a village, & Br. S. went on with H. About 20 persons listened. I added a few words. Further on we stopped, but found few in; they were out at their work: a dozen or twenty came round the buggy, & Br. O. spoke to them. Was busy a good while to-day unpacking & packing a box to get some thing for one of the servants. Our tent was at Khoorja, a large place; probably at a former period larger: some ruins of old buildings. There was a faqir who had his place close at hand. The servants asked me to give him something; but I told them the Scripture rule, that "if any man will not work, neither let him eat." The Brn. went in the eveg to preach: many were there, but it was rather confused.

Wednesday, 26th. Rose at 3¼. Got off about 4½. Long march: 17 miles. One of the coolies, after a mile or two, gave out: he must have been a poor worthless creature. Br. O. who was some distance behind me, & was present at the time, kindly got me another from a village near by, and they came on well to the tent at Secundra. This is a very large place, has massive

juries of ruins: there is an extensive Muhammadan burying place just on the road. Found our tent in a delightful spot well shaded. In the even.g went with Bro. S. & O. to the Bazar. They both spoke. Many attended, & seemed to listen with interest. Br. S. began by reading a part of John Ev. 3. Then enlarged on the doctrine of salvation in the comparison of our Saviour to the lifting up of the serpent in the wilderness.

The garrywans got off late, having requested to be allowed to do so.

Thursday, 27th. Rose before 4: started about 4½. Reached Dadri (11 miles) at 7 or a few min. after. Found the tents less ready than usual. Spent some time this forenoon in meditation: met with a passage in a newspaper "on afflictions", that struck me much. Felt that I did not make a right use of the afflictions I have experienced: yet thought I had been enabled to bow to the Lord's hand.

Was engaged a good while to-day in mending some things that had been broken by the wear of the journey. At dinner spoke of getting to Delhi to-morrow, & conclu-ded to make the attempt. Began to get off the things soon after 4. Had great trouble to get coolies for my beds. We left soon after dark. Passed all the things some time before reaching Ghaziabad. On our arrival there, having no place to stay, sent a man to a bungalow that we saw, to inquire whether this was our place, as we knew nothing. It proved to be the residence of a preventive officer in the Salt Department. He insisted on taking us in, entertained us till our goods arrived, gave us tea, &c. Bro. O&S. staid in his house all night. We preferred being in the tent; retired about 12½ o'clock.

Friday, 28th. Rose about 6. Started, a little more than 7½. Had a mile of very bad road: an inundation had swept away a bridge & causeway. Had a pretty deep ford to cross. When within 4 or 5 miles of Delhi, we saw some of its domes & minarets. The appear-

ance was very fine at 2 or 3 miles distance. Had a long and tedious drag through the dry bed of the Jumna. On reaching the channel, crossed by a bridge of boats. Entered the City, & inquired for the Dák Bungalow. Were mis-directed, to the Post-office: and had a long ride for our tired horses, to no purpose: got back, & found the Bung^w near the gate by which we entered. Found the B. not at all equal to those in which we had previously been. Were however comfortable, & glad to have a resting-place. It was after 12, when we alighted. Found Rev^d Rev. Mr. Thompson, Bapt. Miss^y, called: Br. Br. having written him. They went with him to tea: H. & myself c^d not well go.

Saturday, 29^th. Rose late. After breakf^t H. & myself went to Mr. T's. & spent the day. Found him very pleasant, and his conversation in some things instructive. He exhorted me to give attention to the native character, not only in reading but in writing: and to write in it not only altogether, but that a great deal. Had a fine view from the roof of his house, on which we were walking. Delhi is quite different from any other city I have seen in India: much more imposing in its appearance. Had word from Br. Rogers that he w^d not be in before Tuesday or Wednesday. Felt much disappointed, but concluded it w^d be more conformable to the leadings of Providence if I sh^d patiently wait. So wrote that we w^d remain till Thursday if he sh^d not arrive till Wednesday. Bro. S. & D. spent the day at Capt^n Angelo's, & were taken by him to see the palace. They took tea with us at Mr. T's.

Sabbath, 30^th. Again rose late: too late. Preached for Mr. T. to a small congregation, from 1 Cor 13, 1-3. Had fervour & freedom in the exercise. Heard Mr. T. in the aft^n in Hindee. Our servants were present. His subject was the crucifixion. In the evening heard Br. S. on 1 John, 3^rd 1. His discourse was very good, but I was suffering from a severe tooth-ache, & c^d not have much

interest in hearing. Heard E. the orphan-girl read verbs in the N. Test. after my return. Had a pleasant time walking & meditating this morning. Our babe has a sore eye.

Monday, 31st. Rose late. Was not out much to-day. Wrote to Br. Wilson, Abd. The little one gives dear H. much solicitude respecting his eyes: but I try to hope. Had word to-day from Br. R. that they hope to be in on Tuesday morning. Mr. & Mrs. T. and their children, including Mrs. Bingham, a married daughter, were over to see us. They are very kind. Mr. T. is a remarkably active old gentleman. Tuesday, Nov. 1st. Went with H. to see the palace this morning. Nearly everything is more or less defaced: but there is a vast amount of beautiful and costly workmanship still remaining. The precious stones with which the walls and floors are inlaid, even in those rooms now used only to contain rubbish, must be worth millions of Rupees. The poor old emperor is a mere puppet, but he gets his lakh of Rupees a month from Government, and receives from the English functionaries the external rendering of homage: but it seems very much of a farce. After concluding our walk & survey, we breakfasted with Capt. Angelo, to whom the charge of the Palace & fort is committed. We had a pleasant time. After breakfast we went to the top of the building, perhaps an hundred ft. in height, and had a very fine view of Delhi: better worth seeing than the palace, in some respects.

Br. & Sr. Rogers & Mr. Jamieson arrived early this morng. Had a pleasant meeting with them. Sr. R's health quite feeble: we saw but little of her through the day. I dined with Br. J. at Mr. Thompson's. A Lieut.-Col. Brook (?) H. over to tea.

Wednesday, Nov. 2nd. Rose late. Dear H. not very well: has not been this day or two. Employed most of the day in making preparations to be off: but did not succeed much to my satisfaction: was worried. Our garrywans have been giving us much trouble of

late, and continue to do so. In the even^g Br. S. took H. out in the Buggy. She enjoyed it much. It was Diwali, or the time of "lighting candles on the walls"; a native custom. Said it was beautiful. I did not see it. Brn. R. & J. went to see the palace, & I was left nearly alone. After some time Br. J. came, & I found his influence with the men quite serviceable. Got all off late in the evening. Went some time after dark to Mr. Thompson's where the Brn. & several persons of the vicinity were assembled for religious exercises. Spoke at the close, from Rev. 22^nd ch. Brn. J. & O. & others had conducted the meeting previously. All took tea together: closed with sing^g & prayer.

Thursday, 3^rd. Was employed till late in my preparations for starting. All took breakfast together in Br. R.'s tent. 'Twas about 12 o'clock probably when we left. Feared that we sh^d suffer from the heat, but the wind was in our faces, & rather cool: took a slight cold in the throat. Reached Alipur in two or three hours: road not good: Kacha: quite a change from the previous part of our journey.

Left Brn. S. & O. with Br. & Sr. R. at Delhi. Br. J. also stays for a few days longer, to come on by Dak. Am much pleased with Br. & Sr. C^r. Regret to part with them so soon. They seem to be amiable, excellent people: and many appear to be the regrets of their brethren & sisters at parting with them.

Friday, 4^th. Rose very early, the men having called us. 'Twas probably not more than 1 or 2 o'clock: had no [illegible] having sent [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] to be [illegible]. [illegible] in getting [illegible], [illegible] I had to wait [illegible] the [illegible]: this work having previously been in the care of Br. S.'s man. 'Twas yet long before day: [illegible] we reached the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] a little while after sun-rise, tho' [illegible] of the [illegible] of the road we had come much of the way very slowly.

Nov. 22.

[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] was near by; some of the [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible], very pretty.

This is rather a troublous day. Our dear baby's

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] apparently [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] H. kept [illegible]

[illegible], and gave him medicine, besides the use of [illegible].

[illegible] the disagreeable [illegible] in the [illegible] of the [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] of the

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] the other [illegible],

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in the place

of the run away, [illegible] assisted in bringing up the load.

Yesterday one ran away, and a woman took his place, who

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] one leg of the other

[illegible] and this morning [illegible] I found [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] who

started with it. So this is more trouble than I have [illegible]

with the [illegible] before, all the way from [illegible]. Did not

[illegible] [illegible] with the [illegible]. Felt that all my

difficulties, greater [illegible], did not "spring out of the

ground", but that there was a cause: O that He who [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] Thought upon this for

some time [illegible] to have my heart impressed with the

truth. Spent considerable part of the day in [illegible]

my things by the aid of [illegible] and wrapping [illegible]

[illegible]

boy's eye appeared better. Dear H. has been rather unwell

to-day, as for a day or two past. The [illegible] were

ready to start by [illegible]

[illegible].

[illegible] [illegible] again [illegible].

Had less delay than yesterday in getting off. Stage 13½ miles. Road mostly very bad; sometimes very sandy, and at times exceedingly rough & uneven. Arrived at Burke Chorki about an hour & a half after sun-rise. Things arrived all safe. Infants seem much better. Our tent stands to-day near an ancient & beautiful Banyan tree which covers a vast space of ground, though it has not yet any hanging stocks; the limbs project horizontally & distant [illegible] the ground, these project a long distance [illegible]. Spent some time in writing my notes. Had this morning again sad, miserable evidences of my wicked temper. Cried to the Lord for pardon & sanctifying grace, but the hardness of my heart leaves much room to doubt the reality of my repentance.

Sabbath, 6th. Again rose late, tho' I had fully intended to be up about day-light. Dr. Jamieson arrived soon after sun-rise. We had religious exercises together at noon, and at 2 o'clock worship with the servants. Mr. J. [illegible] to them under the shade of a large & venerable banyan. Afterward we went to a village near by, and he preached to a small company, some of whom seemed attentive. Walked out alone before the servants' meeting & read awhile in Dr. R's. tract — "The Barren Fig-tree." Our little babe, tho' [illegible], is much better, his eyes seem nearly recovered.

Our hackries got off about sunset.

Monday, 7th. Rose early, but were a good while getting ready to start. Had to wait till the pails were packed. Walked, as usual, till sun-rise. Stage very heavy. Found our tent near a large tank on one hand, and a large, fine shade tree on the other, immediately back of which was a thicket of tall thick [illegible]. Wrote some to-day; finished a letter to Mr. [illegible]; read a little Urdu. Went with Mr. J. in the evening to the Bazar, & he addressed the people, taking

as the prosperity does, in proportion as the theme. About 50 persons were present. Some seemed very attentive. It appears impossible to entertain much hope, but the [illegible] ploughshare, must plough in hope.

Tuesday 8th. Rose about 3½, or a little after; got off soon, having a man to take charge of things. Enjoyed the stage. Arrived at [illegible] pur early: 12 miles. The city has a fine appearance, as one draws near: it is visible 4 or 5 miles off. Wrote to Mr. O. [illegible] at Agra. Our little babe is very unwell to day, both with his eyes & in other respects. It makes us feel at times quite sad.

Went out toward evening to the Bazar: [illegible] is a great city, containing 60,000 persons or thereabouts. The Bazar was very noisy: a great crowd gathered after us: br. J. did not attempt to address them: he spoke briefly to a company of respectable & venerable looking Mahommedans who were sitting on an elevated place in some consultation. We gave away a few books.

Wednesday, 9th. Rose late: nearly 5. Stage short: sun perhaps 2 hours up when we arrived. Br. J's [illegible] made a mistake, and he was a good while detained waiting for his horse. [illegible] was our stopping place: a small village, but having an ancient [illegible] [illegible] which makes a show at a distance. Read a good while in the Urdu tract, "the Barren Fig tree". Our little boy seems better. [illegible] with br. J. into the [illegible]: 30 or 40 persons attended, but [illegible] [illegible] interest. The [illegible] not [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible].

Thursday, 10th. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] br. [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] the city at [illegible] Bungalow. Recd letter from br. [illegible] [illegible], dated on [illegible] at [illegible]; on a missionary tour. Our babe [illegible] seems quite unwell to-day. Sent for a physician, but he was not in the place. [illegible]

trouble in obtaining coolies; they came late at night. Procured a chokedar for the gary that is to go to Saharunpur, & made arrangements for it to go off in the morning. Had much trouble in getting off one of my own garies: he refused to go, on account of something that had been put in his wagon, belonging to a servant. Dr. Jamieson had to make him go: which he did with much skill. As to coolies, it seems to be much more difficult, as a general rule, to obtain them in large cities than in the little villages.

Friday, 11th. Did not rise so early as usual: it was daylight soon after we started. Had a fine road till we passed the church; then the pakka road & we had the old stone. Reached Sulakheri in pretty good time. Found the tent in a beautiful, shady place. Wrote to Mr. Craig, Saharunpur: sent also letters to Dr. Scott & Mr. Newton. Our babe does not seem better to-day: his eyes are very weak. Desire to have my heart resigned to the will of the Lord.

Went with Dr. Jamieson to the Bazar: he discoursed for some time: people seemed rather more attentive than usual.

In our journey this morning passed a place where there has probably been formerly a great rendezvous for the army of the emperor: immense enclosures, with high brick walls and towers. All is now crumbling to pieces.

We were near having a sad accident last night with one of the men: he became sleepy, fell from his gary, & the wheel passed over his knee: it was much bruised, but he was not disabled. Had it passed over his body, he might have been killed.

Saturday, 12th. Rose as usual, or rather later. Walked till sun-rise. Stage long, road bad: arrived a good while after sun-rise. Beautiful shade again. Thanesir, the name of the place: a large city, having many temples. Wrote in this, for some time after breakfast. Finished the tract, "the Barren Fig-tree". Walked for some time in a pleasant grove and engaged in meditation & prayer.

attended with suffering much. Applied leeches to his temples in the evening. This affliction I find does not affect my evil heart as it ought; I am not resigned; nor duly sensible of my evil deeds, and ill deserts, and need of chastisement. I pray that the Lord may not give me up to hardness of heart.

Sabbath, 13th. Again rose late. Was kept up the evening before, & again a good deal interrupted in the night; yet cannot excuse my sluggishness. Spent some time to-day in singing by myself. Little A. seems better. Dear H. much fatigued; slept a good while this forenoon. About 12 we had service with the servants. Mr. J. addressed [illegible] different times than the [illegible] of the people as [illegible] gave away some tracts & books. They seem very firmly set in their idolatries. They esteem this place specially sacred. Here they say Krishna fought with the Jadus, & bathed after the battle in a tank. We were in one of their temples a little while this morning.

Monday, 14th. We got off quite early. Arrived an hour & a quarter after sun-rise. Wrote to Mr. McAuley. Wrote [illegible] a while. Spent considerable time in taking care of the child. H. is still far from well. Went out in the evening with Mr. J. to the Bazar. A large number attended & many inquired for books, but seemed to be prompted mostly by contentions or vain curiosity. Few listened, during the short time that Mr. J. spoke; there was much confusion. This is a city (or town) of Sikhs & Muhammadans: not many Hindoos. Found dear H. much troubled with the little boy: he seems to be suffering some pain. During the night also we were aroused by him, & it was some time before he was easy. This is a thing that has rarely befallen us.

Tuesday, 15th. Rose a little after 4. March long and road very bad: much sand. It was about 10 o'clock when we arrived at Umbala, and the tent was not yet ready. Attempted again, as at Karnal, to get a physician's advice for our little boy: but he was absent from

the place. He seems however better than yesterday. Rec'd intelligence from Dr. Newton. Wrote to him. Went out toward evening with Br. J. Umbala is a very pretty city; quite different from most of those I have seen in India. No very high or imposing edifices, but a large proportion well and [illegible] built. Straight and clean streets extending in places for a long distance, with even rows of houses on each side. This I am told is chiefly due to the instrumentality of the British agent who has resided in this region [illegible] years. We went to the Thana for a little while, & I walked on the top of the building. There I saw great numbers of flat roofs, where one might have walked along from house to house for hundreds of yards, there being only a low wall between. There was earth on all of them so that in the rainy season there would most probably be grass growing. Our camp is on the south side of the city, near an immense pakka tank. Walked for some time with R. along the walls: beautiful moonlight.

Wednesday, 16th. Rose before 4. No coolies had come: soon however obtained some; got off pretty early. Found much better road: reached Rajpurah, some little over an hour high. Passed a large troop of native horse. Begun to-day to learn Hindee: that is, the character; for a number of words I have learned since we got on the march from hearing the Brn. preach. Went in the evening with Br. J. to the bazar, which is in an immense Serai. The people manifested much indifference; more than usual. Sat with Br. J. in front of our tent for some time after tea, conversing on practical subjects: especially on the power of besetting sins, & evil habits.

Thursday, 17th. Rose about 3: started perhaps [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] for some distance, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Reached [illegible] in good time, tho' the [illegible] [illegible]: do not find our tents at or near the place which we had named to the men. Came on thro' the city (or rather past it) & found the tents some distance

beyond. A only prime Indian encamping on one's a [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] a [illegible] from Cousin E.: [illegible]. Our camp is a beautiful spot: plenty of mango trees. [illegible] to-day time of my customary indulgence of ill temper to [illegible] [illegible].

Wrote to Cousin E. Found a good opportunity for retirement and meditation among the trees near our tent.

Friday, 18th. Rose early: had a short stage, and pretty good road: towards the last very deep sand. Found the tent in a pretty grove, but not yet ready for us. Br. G. and the orphan girls were there, having started early.

[illegible] towards evening with Br. G. to [illegible]: [illegible] listened attentively, but we were in a narrow passage, & so many crowded in, as to create confusion. We went thro' the place, the street winding much, & there being many gateways to pass thro'. The people wanted Ghurmukhi books, but we had none. Two of our hackries we sent off at 4 o'clock, so as to have our tent ready for us very early. About 9 sent off the [illegible] with the children, some of the servants accompanying. At 12 Br. J. went, and I presently began preparations; it was
Sat. morn^g 19th
perhaps near 3 when we started: found good road till the last 3 or 4 miles; then very heavy sand. Twas 6½ when we reached [illegible]: Br. G. & all had been there some time. Two horses & a buggy were awaiting us, according to our request. Took breakfast and started: Br. J. with H. & little Caroline, I with the other girl & our babe. Road pretty good: saw the mission premises at about 6 miles distance. Reach'd L. at 10. So we are at the end of our long journey: and it really seems a reality. Found Cousin E. & Br. J. well, & ready to give us a cordial welcome: as well as the other Brn. & Srs. In the evening there was prayer meeting at Br. N's. This is the commencem^t of the services of the annual meeting. Afterward [illegible] met, and continued in session for some time. I suffered much

from drowsiness, having had only 2 or 3 hrs. of sleep the night before.

Sabbath, 20th. Rose before day-light. Walked a short time. Had the comfort of time for devotional exercises without being hurried. Br. Jamieson preached the annual sermon, from 1 Tim. 4. 16. Very interesting and instructive. In the afternoon attended Hindustani service in the mission church. Br. Caldwell preached from "I and the Father are one." In the eve. a communion season. The conducting of the exercise was committed to me. Was enabled to speak with some comfort & fervour, tho' I cannot say whether or not to the edification of others. Tried to receive in Divine strength anew against my sins.

Monday, 21st. The business of the annual meeting was taken up to-day. First examination of the school. I was not present at that at all, being occupied with unloading my goods, and paying and sending off the men. Was present at the afternoon session, when the meeting was organized, and officers chosen for the present year.

Tuesday, 22nd. Business of the meeting continued. Was in from 10 to 3, and from 7 to 9. Did not find time, as I wished & ought to do, for devotional exercises.

Wednesday, 23rd. The brn. dined here most of them, and took tea. Was again occupied from 10 to 5 in the meeting. In the evening we had religious exercises. Br. M. spoke for some time; quite edifying. The principal point of his remarks was that we ought more deeply to feel our entire dependance on God for success in our work. He read the passage, "I planted, Apollos watered, but God gave the increase" in this connexion.

Thursday, 24th. Rose late. Am getting into the bad habit of retiring late. H. & myself dined at Br. N's. Business of the meeting as usual. Walked this morning for some time in the beautiful mission garden. Found it a delightful place for retirement. Had a com-

private exercises of meditation & prayer.

In the evening we went with H. [illegible] through the [illegible] and city. Like Indiana better than I expected. The mission premises are very pretty. Some [illegible] [illegible]. If we have the spirit of our calling, we may be very happy.

Friday, 25th. Still find myself much hurried. Do not get time for reading the Scriptures, meditation & prayer. Was occupied awhile in unpacking some of my things before business commenced. After dinner wrote awhile. Had letters yesterday from Dr. Scott & Br. Rankin. Rode this morning with Cousin E. He not well. Dr. [illegible] [illegible] is through mercy quite restored, & seems to be doing very well. News came to-day, that the American Ship Franklin has been lost off the Madras Roads. She had money for our missions, and probably letters also.

Saturday, 26th. Meeting held but a short session to-day, in order to give committees time to prepare their reports. It was my intention to spend some hours in study, in view of preaching to-morrow; but the whole day passed with very few thoughts on the subject.

Sabbath, 27th. Preached from John 18: 37. "To this end was I born, & for this cause came I into the world, that I might bear witness unto the truth."

Had not comfort nor freedom in the exercise. [illegible] that I had not got my thoughts adjusted, though the subject had seemed very familiar to my mind. Br. Jamison preached [illegible] [illegible] Hind. church, on the [illegible] [illegible] conducting the services as [illegible].

In the eve. Br. Mc. conducted the prayer meeting at his house.

Monday, 28th. We had a short session during the day, & a long one in the evening, when the

minutes of the whole meeting, and the Annual report of the Mission were read. Some of the Ladies being present. Tuesday, 29th. Br. Jamieson left us for Sabathu this morning. In the eve all the Brethren were with us at Br. N's, at tea. Conversation for this season, & some other matters of missionary business were discussed among us.

Wednesday, 30th. Br. [illegible] Caldwell left us to-day. In the arrangements of this station, recently made, the charge of the boy's school has been committed to me, & that of the girls' school to H. It will be quite an undertaking for us, but so far as I can see it is our duty to acquiesce in these appointments, and by the divine blessing we may succeed. Thursday, December 1st. Had to-day again the great pleasure of receiving letters from home; one from my father, one from sister E. All well & very interesting. Felt quite cheered: and I may well add: inasmuch as it was a new call for gratitude and increased devotion to the author of our mercies. Had a tooth drawn to-day: felt not a little glad & thankful when it was over. Have suffered much for some days with tooth-ache, and boils in my nose.

Friday, 2nd. Was employed a great deal at unpacking my things. Opened my box of crockery; found that in the whole journey from Philadelphia here not a single article had been broken. This is a favour worthy of being thankful for. Br. N. is moving over to the house that Br. Rogers occupied.

Saturday, 3rd. Have been requested by Br. N. who is pastor of the church to take the Eng. preaching for 3 months. but am not looking forward to taking the service to-morrow, as my face is too uncomfortable & is disfigured with the soreness of my nose.

Yesterday commenced reading with the Munshi in Urdu. He is pleasant, & comes highly recommended.

Sabbath, 4th. Had a pleasant day: I hope profitable. Secured time for meditation & prayer. Br. P. conducted morning service: lectured from 1 Peter. 1st. After service I walked a good while in the garden, & commenced reading Howe's Living Temple. Thro' the Divine blessing his words took hold on me with much power. I felt convicted, yet comforted. Br. [illegible] preached P.M. on the "Vision of the dry bones", in the Mission Church. It was concert of prayer. In evening prayer meeting at our house.

Monday, 5th. Continued the reading of Howe. [illegible] [illegible] in getting my things in place. Br. [illegible] [illegible], and we are taking his house. Br. N. H. with ourselves dined at Br. P's. In the evening Mon. Con. of prayer. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] with [illegible] [illegible] of late.

Tuesday, 6th Br. N. H. moved over to the house that was Br. P's. [illegible] for the first fairly begun house-keeping by ourselves. Towards evening they left. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], but the [illegible] of being in our home [illegible] [illegible] was very pleasant. [illegible] [illegible] to praise [illegible] [illegible] mercies for bringing us thus far, & to implore his blessing on [illegible] [illegible]. Commenced holding family worship with the children & servants in Urdu.

Wednesday, 7th. [illegible] [illegible] getting things in order; read with Munshi as usual. Br. N. called about noon to consult respecting a letter we were to write to the [illegible] brethren. We took tea and spent the evening with Cousin E. Br. N. being out [illegible] a Bible-class at the Station. Spent much of the time with [illegible] [illegible].

Thursday, 8th. [illegible] [illegible] to the station with Br. N. to make my calls. Went to a Capt. Chilcot's & Capt. [illegible] and Dr. Clarke's. The two former are pious [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] with [illegible]. Thought the station pretty.

Friday, 9th. Walked with Br. N. awhile in the garden. [illegible] to Br. [illegible]. [illegible] reading [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. In the evening dear E. & Br. N. took tea with us! Spent the evening partly in conversation with them, & partly in reading Urdu.

Saturday, 10th. Rose a little before sun-rise. Had a comfortable season of devotion: and implored the gift of the Holy Spirit to sanctify my heart. Rode with H. Read as usual with Munshi: Went to see the new school-house. Called a little while at Br. A's. Some strangers called on their way to [illegible]. Was employed a while in writing Hindustani with a view to the devotional exercises of the evening. This afternoon had experience of my evil temper again. I am beset with an impatience & fretfulness that seems uncontrollable; and my crying for help against it seems so fruitless that I often doubt whether my repentance has any sincerity in it. Went with H. toward evening to call on Mrs. L. We had her to tea in the evening, & at the prayer-meeting.

Sabbath, 11th. Heard the girls recite their Bible & Catechism, & talked & prayed with them. Took much pleasure in the exercise. They appeared to understand the most or all of what I said. Preached from Rom. [illegible] 24. Afternoon Hindu service as usual. [illegible] preached [illegible], the character of God, as revealed [illegible]. [illegible] pr. meeting as usual. [illegible] Afterward [illegible] came over & were here some time. [illegible] to preach in a missionary tour to-morrow.

Monday, 12th. Rose a little after sun-rise. Had some earnestness in prayer. But there is a lamentable defect in my prayers some way, or my life would be different; & I know indeed that when I pray, there is such a wandering of thought, and my heart lays hold of divine & spiritual things so feebly, that I cannot expect such prayers to result in a life of eminent, active devotion to God.

Went at my Hindu as usual, but had soon to stop, to attend a meeting of the Br. on business. H. & myself dined to-day at

Br. Stevens. In reflecting on the past day, I see that besetting sins have again overcome me.

Tuesday, 13th. Rose at Gun-fire. Was enabled in prayer to look to the Lord with some earnestness, and with a strong desire that His Spirit should lead me more diligently to live to His glory. Was engaged as usual with my Mandarin. Br. S. left us this morning, for his preaching tour. Am sorry to part with him, tho' it be only for 3 or 4 weeks. But may blessings attend him in his work: it is that for which we have all come here. Went this aftn with Br. P. to examine the cupola of the Church with a view to hanging the bell that came out with us. Cousin E. took tea & spent the evening with us.

Wed. 14th. Had more meditation this morning on the experience of my life, and the [illegible], the [illegible] of my heart: could see no farther than this that I must try to commit my soul more earnestly to the care of Jesus Christ, casting all my care on Him. I might thus, I felt more peace. Studied [illegible] as usual. Was engaged some time in writing to [illegible]. Br. P[illegible], proposed that next Sabbath shd be our communion season: one week earlier than the regular time. Called a short time in the evening to see Cousin E.

Thursday, 15th. Commenced my duties in the school today. Implored the Divine blessing on my new & [illegible] undertaking. Was busy till nearly noon. Read [illegible] little [illegible]. Was some time engaged [illegible] in getting the school clock moved & set on my mantle. Wrote to Br. Rankin. Spent the evening with H. at Cousin E's.

Friday, 16th. Was again in school till after [illegible]. 'Tis pleasant to teach, but the time seems to pass without accomplishing anything. I feel much wearied & unpleasantly so, on endeavouring to bring all the duties of the day within the compass of the day. Cousin E. dined with us & spent the afternoon. [illegible], wrote to my [illegible], and [illegible] Algebra. Did not return till after 1 o'clock.

Saturday, 17th. Had the usual attack [illegible] in its regular [illegible] this morning, set me [illegible] at work. Was but a little while with the Munshi yesterday, & not much longer to-day. Got ready my overland letters & sent them off: at the same time chits to Rom. K. [illegible] & [illegible]. Had an interesting letter from Br. M. to-day: his tent is only about 9 kos from us. Answered him this evening.

Sabbath, 18th. Read a sermon this morning: Heb. 6:12; tho' I have frequently read the discourse before, did not have the less pleasure in going over it again: What not on account of complacency in the performance I think, but perhaps because I was enabled to feel the importance of the subject. In the aftn. the Lord's supper was administered at the church; services in Urdu; Br. P. officiating. In the eveg. we met at Br. Ms.

Monday, 19th. Rose a little before 4. Had a good time for devotional exercises; was enabled to spread my case before God with more fervour than usual; to confess my sins, my breach of covenant vows, and to implore the grace I need; especially in view of my renewed engagement to be the Lord's in the ordinance of yesterday. Begged for wisdom & grace to conduct my affairs with more order & diligence & punctuality, so as to have more time for devotional duties, and so as to perform every thing with less confusion & harassing of mind. Afterward made out a kind of plan for the duties of the day, to try what I could do. School as usual. Find it difficult to get things arranged as I wish. Commenced an exercise in translating to-day with the Munshi, with a view to preparing myself for the school recitations. Went with H. toward eve. to the [illegible] & to the Cantonment bazar. After tea wrote [illegible] in this. Then worked at Algebra till rather late: find it necessary, in order to give the proper explanations to the boys.

Tuesday 20th. Was near daylight when I rose. So my plan is infringed at once. Still had time for devotional exercises without interruption. School at usual time. Feel quite dissatisfied & uncomfortable with the state of the school. The ratio of advancement among the boys vary so much that it is hard to classify them; and I do not feel that there is time for me to do justice to them all. On leaving school found Deacon [illegible] there. In the aftn had an affectionate & edifying letter from Bro. A. Took tea and spent the eveg with cousin E. Employed myself for a considerable time with Algebra.

Wednesday, 21st. Rose at 4. Had abundant time for devotions. It was well: I had [illegible] transgressions & indulgences of ill temper of the eveg previous to mourn over, and [illegible]. But my heart is dreadfully hard. Obtained some peace. Had more encouragement in the school this morning: feel as if there was a prospect of getting things more to my mind. In the eveg we were at Cousin T's again: and as a great storm came on we spent the night there. Wrote to Bro. M. A. of F. in the eveg & studied Algebra.

Thursday, 22nd. Rose after day-light. Found the [illegible] in which the prim. department of the school has been held, lying prostrate, thrown down by the storm. Held school to-day in a part of the buildings erected for the girls' school establishmt. Wrote to Bro. A. Read with [illegible]. Br. [illegible] took tea with us: afterwards Br. [illegible] came, & spent the evening. Had conversation with Br. [illegible] respecting the affairs of the school.

Friday, 23rd. Rose at 4. After devotional exercises read in McGee on atonement, and wrote a little at a sermon on John 19.30. Rode with [illegible]. After school went to Bro. [illegible] [illegible]. In the eveg Cousin E. was with us. [illegible] [illegible] with the children. [illegible] I was not [illegible] long.

Saturday, 24th. Rose at 5½. After [illegible]. Was visited in the aftn by a number of natives. [illegible]

some gospels. Had a long talk with some of the boys of the school, who called to see me. Attended pr. meeting in eve.g at Br. H's. Rec.d a pleasant chit from Bro. A.

Sabbath 25th. Did not rise till after day-light. Attended to girls' Bible class at 9½. Service at usual time, 10 [illegible]. Preached, read, a discourse written 4 years ago, when I was at the Sem.y; from the text, "He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool". Br. P. lectured P.M. in Engl. at church from Heb. 2d ch. 1st v. [illegible]. [illegible] for the most part I was interested. A number of natives sat quietly to the end of the service. In the exercises of the [illegible] some particular reference was made to the fact that this is the last Sabbath of another year.

Monday, 26th. Rose at 5. Continued reading my Heb. Bib. Genesis: comm.d yesterday. Read Theol. a little while. Did not do so much as I wished in the course of the morning. Felt disappointed, & what was worse, fretted. Schools as usual. Enjoyed the exercises: Find it an interesting charge. In the afternoon was again [illegible] somewhat in my plans. Upon the whole I feel that it is a day for which I have [illegible] cause to be ashamed. [illegible] an evil, ungoverned [illegible] the temper. Took tea with K. at Cousin's, & spent the eve.g. On returning found our little boy wonderfully bright: never saw him appear so lively & intelligent.

Tuesday, 27th. Rose at 4. Do not feel well in body or mind either. Sat in meditation for some time, and then tried to seek the Divine blessing. [illegible] Heb. a while: afterward Howe's Living Temple.

Monday, January 2nd, 1843.

Have neglected & forgotten to write, these six days. The like has often happened before. It seems impossible for me to be regular: it is so in everything: & I sometimes feel like giving up the attempt in despair.

Last week was employed as usual: was not

Jan. 2 1843.

[illegible] school going on as usual; it has been a [illegible] season, [illegible] said that more rain has fallen during the past month here than in last rainy season. This very favorable to the crops.

Br. [illegible] preaching tour was much interrupted [illegible]. He came home on Tuesday evening the 27th, [illegible] at home [illegible]. On Saturday [illegible] made some calls [illegible].

On Saturday morn^g I had a long season of meditation in view of the year now closing; [illegible], for the one that is past, the mercies I have received, [illegible] need of Divine aid for [illegible] to come. Felt rather discouraged. My condition in spiritual things seems less prosperous than 2 years ago. In eve^g we spent at Br. H's. Prayer meeting was there in course. He made some very suitable remarks in reference to the closing year. The chief bearing was, "to what extent have we improved, in the manner God intended, the various dispensations of his providence whether prosperous or afflictive, during the past year?"

On Sabbath morning Br. H. preached from 1 Chron. 29.15. In the afternoon, from Acts 16. 29 & 30. Eve^g prayer meeting at our house. I do not feel that it was a profitable sabbath to me, for [illegible] it was a time when I should have been exercising special diligence & watchfulness with myself. I was much under the influence of a [illegible], selfish, [illegible] spirit.

Rose this morning at 5 o'clock. Rode with H. A bright, beautiful morning. In my devotions tried to throw myself, helpless, wretched, sinful as I am, on the Divine mercy.

[illegible] at [illegible] school to-day. [illegible] was a rainy holiday. Monthly business-meeting of the station

[illegible] at Mr N.'s between 10 & 12. Went P.M. with Br. N. to the Bazar, to see a man who is making a piece of furniture for me, and to speak to the people. Had a collection of 30 or 40 in front of the church some of whom seemed attentive, a few asked for books, but one tried to make disturbance; took some of the [illegible] away, saying that in his house he had a book by which he c^d. [illegible] that what I had [illegible] was not true; viz. that Jesus Christ was the only intercessor. Br. N's topic was "the day of judgment," & the necessity of securing an interest in the great [illegible].

[illegible] in the evening at our house. Saw for the first time this afternoon, (the air being more clear than usual since the rain) the beautiful snow mountains, a long range, about 150 miles distant. Enjoyed the sight very much.

Tuesday, 3^rd. Rose at 4½. Walked with Mr. N. to the nullah which was formerly the bed of the Sutlej. 'Tis a fine, beautiful valley, & there is a running stream, (small in the dry season but very large during the rains) the year round. Saw many bathing, cold as it was.

Had a rather more pleasant day than usual; but am [illegible] & filled with infirmity; do not feel that I am managing anything of all my concerns, as I ought to and might. Am very insensible of my mercies, many as they are, very little humble for my sins, if at all, and have very little energy, or consistency, or self-denial in the service of the Lord.

Last night H. was taken quite unwell, about 11 o'clock; I was somewhat alarmed for her; but thro' mercy, and a blessing on the means used, she is quite well to-day.

Wednesday, 4^th. Rose at 4. Spent longer time than usual in studying Urdu to-day. Commenced

a letter this morning to Dr. Green the missionary brother who
is on his way to Join us. Had Mr. M[illegible] here to tea
as he & Dr. E. were spending the evening out. Found that
one of my eyes had become more or less Cancer much inflamed;
in consequence Did not read or study in the evening.

Thursday, 5th. Rose late, designedly, as
I think want of rest is the cause of my having a sore eye:
felt unwell otherwise also. Was not so patient as I sh'd have
been in my school exercises to-day. Went P.M. with Dr. N. to
the Bazar: he preached to a company of twenty or more:
his subject was the inability of man to do any works that w'd
secure his salvation, on account of his essential depravity,
as manifested especially in the want of love both to God
and his fellow men: [illegible] a [illegible].
Dr. & Mrs. N. took tea & spent the evening with us.

Friday 6th. Again rose late on acc't of my eyes:
they are both sore. Did not stay my usual time in school. Had
Dr. N's aid. Became very impatient with one of the boys: did
not say much: but felt far from what I sh'd have done. It was
very foolish and sinful. I ought to have pitied the poor fellow.
To-day Dr. C. got off, on his mission tour. H. &
myself took tea & spent the evening at Dr. N's. Their little E. is not
well.

Saturday, 7th. Usual employm'ts. Eyes better: read a
while with the Munshi. Took a bath: the first complete one
for two weeks. Dr. N. called this aft'n: talked about the
School with the older boys. H. & [illegible] went to Bazar.
Prayer-meeting here in the evening. Among those present were
two young officers just from Affghanistan who were stay-
ing at Dr. Newton's.

Sabbath, 8th. Rose late: having the weakness
of my eyes as an excuse; but was busy afterwards & had
time to do. Had bible-class for the school-boys at 9 o'clock:
[illegible] quite interesting. One
boy was making some inquiry as to the proofs of the being of God:

At 11 Br. [illegible] preached from 2 Pet. 2. 20-22, in [illegible]; this change having been made in the exercises of the sabbath. It was a solemn and impressive discourse, & felt it much; was led to reflect on my ways. In aftn had bible class with the girls. They were attentive and [illegible] manner [illegible]. [illegible] preached in Eng. in the evng from the words "But grow in grace and in the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ." It was characterized much as that of the morning, but I was drowsy, & remembered but little of it.

Monday, 9th. Rose at 4 o'clock. Spent considerable time in meditation & prayer. Felt that I had not profited as I shd, by the privileges of yesterday; but not [illegible] & maintained the impressions of the morning. [illegible] to spread my case before God, & [illegible] that He would set me right.

In the [illegible] we met at Br. [illegible]. The conversation of [illegible] young men recently from Afghan was very interesting. One of them was wounded & has lost the use of a hand. It has been a most trying period: that campaign in [illegible]. War is a horrid business at the best. Oh that the Prince of Peace wd establish his kingdom.

Tuesday, 10th. Rose at 6. Meditated on the 23rd Ps. and prayed. Enjoyed the season. Had a very busy time with the school this morng. Raised again [illegible] the tent, and the room of our house. In aftn a man from the other side of the [illegible] called with two others from the city, [illegible] [illegible]. I talked a [illegible] endeavoring to set forth the way of salvation.

In the evening called at Br. M's & Mr. [illegible]'s. After return, spent some time in writing. [illegible] [illegible] letter, [illegible] well, today & yesterday!

Recd yesterday a letter from my dear father, of older date however than the last received. It was refreshing. Had letters also from Brn. Hawkins & Budden.

Wednesday, 11th. Rose at 4¾. Had a good season for meditation and prayer. Had not much en-

enjoyment, but was enabled to pray with some degree of fervour. Did not attempt anything in the way of study besides my school exercises. Shall perhaps be obliged to give over the undertaking. Devotional duties, exercise for health, breakfast & family-worship seem to be as much as I can attend to! The young officers, Dawes & Cook took their departure this morning: expecting soon to leave the country for England. In the even^g accompanied Br. N. to Bible class at Capt. Laycock's. The passage was the resurrection of Lazarus. Enjoyed the exercise very much. Some very interesting questions arose. One was, "to what extent the believing disciples of Christ realized that He was truly God." The resurrection scene of Lazarus came more vividly upon my mind during this exercise I think than ever before.

Thursday, 12^th. No school to-day, because it is a great day with the Mahommedans. The boys wanted one yesterday & this, but turned out of the question to refuse both. Spent the morning in writing. Sent letters to Bro. Wilson & Dr. Green at Allahabad, & to Dr. Green. In the afternoon rode a little [illegible], & called at Dr. N's. A slight rain came on. The orphan girls came to bid us good bye, as they are about to accompany their sister in the morning. The regiment moves to Meerut. Our kind friends all affected: I was truly sorry to see her go.

Friday, 13^th. Had a letter from the Soc. of Inquiry in Princeton Theo. Sem^y. It was more than a year old, but it gave me great pleasure. It is truly refreshing and interesting to get letters from Christian friends! Had letters also from Bro. Wray & Campbell. Went with Br. N. in the afternoon to the Bazar. He had a large audience. A Mahommedan disputed the exclusive merits of our Saviour, & asserted those of his prophet. Another made a difficulty on the subject of future punishment. Br. N's theme was the deliverance of Israel from the Egyptians, as typical of the sinner's deliverance from Satan and perdition. This day completes one

year since we landed in India. Made this fact a subject of special consideration in my evening devotions. Great has been the mercy of the Lord to us. "Great mercies been ours." Bless the Lord O my soul, for his forbearance, & for all His benefits. This evening H. and myself commenced again the practice of having worship together in English before retiring: our regular Hindustani morning & evening service having thus far been our only stated family devotions since we have been here.

Saturday, 14th. Rose at 5. Spent a long time in meditation. Concluded with some serious resolutions as to amending my practices, & labouring to be a more consistent, self-denying Christian. After school was occupied some time with several boys that misbehaved a few days since. Went toward evening with H. to Cantonmt Bazar. Took tea at Br. N's. Prayer meeting at Br. M's.

Sabbath, 15th. Bible-class with school boys at 9. Attendance rather better. At 11 Br. N. preached from the parable of the "wheat & tares". In the aftn bible-class with the girls. Subject, "prod. son". Intervals of the day were occupied by H. & myself chiefly in reading together in Genesis. In the evening I read a lecture from 1 Pet. 2. 6th & pt. of 7th.

Monday, 16th. Usual employmts. Was very impatient this morning with one of my boys: I then assisted with his Algebra, & spoke quite crossly to him.

Went with Br. N. on horseback to the Bazar, P.M., & discoursed to a company at the other side of the City: some seemed attentive. The one to whom I spoke especially seemed very indifferent: he was engaged in some kind of game like chess when we came up. Br. N. & cousin spent the evening with us. Br. N. & myself were chiefly occupied in speaking of the difficulty of employing our time regularly & profitably and in looking over the books of the Bd. of Publication

Tuesday, 17th. Had a call to day from two officers, a Col. Birch, and one of the late prisoners in Affghanistan, Lt. Eyre.

Commenced a letter to Dr. Argus. [illegible] to see the Somnath gates. They are a curious relic, but it seems to be generally conceded that the Gov. Gen. is doing a very foolish, as well as a very heathenish thing in sending them back to Somnath.

Wednesday 18th. Rose late as I have done for a few mornings, not being well, but suffering from a cold in the breast. Went to the City this afternoon. Heard Golok for a short time. There were many natives present: many of them that seemed to be of the more intelligent class of men. G. was first returned from Br. P. to-day. There was some contention on the part of the Mohammedans. poor creatures, they appear to think they must stand up to the last for their prophet.

Thursday, 19th. Rode in a very thick fog this morning: this perhaps not much improvement to health. Put a plaster on my breast on acct of bad continued cold. Read with Munshi rather longer than usual to-day. Find the study of the language more and more interesting. Had some humbling evidences of the badness of my temper to-day. There seems to be an inexhaustible fountain of unmortified pride [illegible] within me. Went in the afternoon to City. Br. N. discoursed at the corner of a street to a little company. They assented very much to what he said, but I fear without having any proper sense of its import. Spent the evening at Br. Morris's. He read us some extracts from a letter received from his brother [illegible]. It told of great advances in the Temperance Reform, but of great difficulties in public affairs.

Friday, 20th. Had little satisfaction in my school exercises to-day: in part because several were absent, in part because [illegible], but chiefly because I was in an ill mood; gave way to my ugly, irritable spirit.

Went with Br. N. to the Com. in Chief's Camp to return a call made the other day. Dined at Br. N's. Spent the evening. At 5½ had religious services, on account of some soldiers who were disposed to attend. Br. N. discoursed from the passage, "Now are we the sons of God."

Saturday, 21st. Rose late, tho' it was my particular intention to rise early. Felt discouraged: as it seems so difficult for me to form & continue the habit. Concluded it was a suitable chastisement for my many careless & wasted hours & days. After school finished a letter to Dr. Jamieson. Was employed for some time in the study of Algebra, with a view to explaining to the boys some of the more difficult things. Cousin E. was over toward eve'g; told us she expected to go to Cabul: asked us to keep Margaret during her absence. Prayer meeting at Br. O's was at 6½, in order to accommodate some of the soldiers who wished to attend.

Sabbath, 22nd. Rose at 5½. Was reading in the book of Daniel to-day mostly, when leisure moments occurred. At 9 Bible class. Attendance increases. The boys seem to engage in the exercise with interest. The number is still small. At 11 Br. N. preached from Rom. 3. 24. In the aftn went with the girls to church in the city, not feeling myself well enough for the task of holding the usual service with them, & then preaching in the eve'g. The text was "I am God, and beside me there is none else, a just God & a Saviour".

In the eve'g service in our house. Preached from Prov. 1st, last v. Several soldiers were present.

Monday, 23rd. Took a walk of a coss or so out toward a village. Beautiful morning. Am still suffering from sore throat and cough. Fasted to-day, as a remedy. Spent the afternoon in reading Rider, & the evening chiefly in studying Algebra, & reading the report of the Allahabad mission. Ate tiffin at Br. O's.

Tuesday, 24th. Rose late. Was hindered in various ways from having time for private devotions. In the exercises of the school was very impatient with one of the boys: have much cause to be ashamed and humbled for this evil temper. Hist. class did not recite to-day; on acct of improper behaviour at the beginning of the recitation I sent them away. They were in a fit of irrepressible laughter. It is very seldom there is anything amiss in their behaviour in school. Went in aftn with Cousin E. to Cantonmt Bazar. Eve'g worked at Algebra, until my eyes felt rather weak, & I feared another attack. Did nothing during the remainder of the eve'g except take care of the little babes.

Wednesday, 25th inst. Had a call this afternoon from two Jews who arrived lately from Affghanistan. They are from Meshid, and have been with the English army for a year or two. They are merchants, men apparently of very respectable standing. But what renders their case interesting is that they are inquiring into the evidences of the Christian religion, & there is some reason to hope they are in earnest in their inquiries. Appointed a time for conversing with them. Br. N. who has talked somewhat with them brot them to me.

Went towards eve to the city, & returned with Br. N. whom I heard close a discourse with the people at the door of our church, and Golak. Had some interesting conversation with them about the light in which our work is viewed by the natives, & about the probable success of our efforts. It appears to be the opinion of many that we are hired by the E. I. Company, & that we have come here for our wages.

Br. N. & Cousin E. took tea & spent the evening with us. Had some conversation with the former respecting the school, & particularly as to what can be done for its improvement.

Thurs. 26th. Rose about 5: had time for devotional exercises, & then for a good long walk before breakfast. Br. N. & Cousin started this morning for the hills. Two Jews called - saw Dr. [illegible] Gen. Tapp's Oyen. Smith. But it was over. They will perhaps come tomorrow. Spent the aftn chiefly with the two Jews. It was deeply interesting to converse with them. They seem disposed to make the most of such objections as they can urge against the Messiahship of our Saviour, & yet they seem like sincere inquirers.

Wrote this evening to Dr. Scott. Read a while in Gr. Testament.

Friday, 27th. Rose late, but labored more than usual till noon, & [illegible] wasting a single minute. Secured time for reading the Scriptures & private devotions, besides exercise for health before commencing labour. Had

a very uncomfortable day. Gen'ls T. & S. called to see the school toward noon. They appeared gratified. The former supports one of the boys, and both seem to take an interest in the instruction of the natives. Wrote to Bro. W. R. of Futtehgurh. Had a call from some natives who were wanting books. Gave them gospels & some tracts. Spent the eve'g at Br. M's. Read Wesley there awhile.

Saturday, 28th. The Jews came again this afternoon. Had a long and most interesting conversation with them. They inquired to what extent unity prevailed among Christians. Asked what I tho't of the Roman Catholics. I found that they had met Joseph Wolff. One of them said that Mr. W. had spent some time at his house. They seem'd to think he was a good, worthy man, but that he had been very unwise in predicting so positively that Christ w'd come in the flesh at a certain specified time. They said that ever since Mr. W. had visited their places there had been a spirit of inquiry among the Jews there. Rec'd a donation to-day from Gen. Stapp of Rs. 150 for the Ed. fund in Eng. sch. & Rs. 50 in the name of his sister for the orphan girls' school.

Sabbath, 29th. Rose late. Read a little in the course of the day in the Ep. to Rom. Greek. Bible class at 9 with the boys of the school. Enjoyed it, and the boys appeared to likewise. The prophecy of our Saviour in Lu. 7th was the principal subject. In the aft'n heard the girls as usual. They were very attentive. "The rich man & Lazarus" was the subject of their lesson. Read in the eve'g part of a sermon on Ro. 2d. 26. Gen. T. came to meeting; came in during our tea, & joined with us. The services were at Bro. M's.

Monday, 30th. Had an uncommonly unhappy day. Was unwell rather, in arising my continued cold in the breast. Took offence at a small matter in the morning; then things seemed to go wrong in school; & I hardly got out of my ill mood till evening. Gen. & Dr. M. took tea & spent the eve'g with us. Had some interesting discourse as to the importance of religious instruction in the school.

Tuesday. 31st. Rose late. Was awakened in the night having a violent fit of coughing. I was led to think that perhaps my days were rapidly numbering: I have so much of this disorder. Took medicine this morning: among the rest, some of that given me on a similar occasion by dear Dr. Scudder. Attended to my duties as usual. Went into school this aftn for a short time. Design doing this regularly. Began yesterday; have heretofore left it altogether to the native teacher, confining my attention to my own department. The Jews came again. They inquired about the application of the scripture in Ps. 110, 4. They also asked the same question that our Saviour put to the Jews, but without being aware of the existence of it, "that David in the Scripture calls the Messiah Lord; how is He then his Son?"

Wednesday, Feb'y 1st. Much as usual. Have finished the reading lessons in Urdu Gram. Commenced Gul-i Bakawali. It is rather difficult. Heard from [illegible]. [illegible] well. Am still suffering with cough & sore throat. Feel the need of [illegible] at [illegible]: must [illegible] my reading at least part of the time.

Thursday, 2nd. Rose quite unwell. Feel dispirited. [illegible] resigned as I ought to the will of God. Feel fretful and out of order. [illegible] reading [illegible]. My [illegible]. I really did not know until I came to have a house of my own & servants of my own, what a self-willed, arbitrary creature I was! tho' I have always had this disposition. [illegible] may I be asked, "Do ye thus requite the Lord?" [illegible] Oh I feel sometimes like giving up in despair: nothing seems [illegible] right. Rode with H. in the afternoon to the city.

Friday, 3rd. Did not read Urdu; Munshi staid but one hour, as usual on this day of the week; & H. read to him. Wrote to Bros. Scott & Wray. Read awhile in Magee. Did not do much in the afternoon. Slept most of the evening: am drowsy in the [illegible] from the medicine I am taking for my cold.

Saturday, 4th. This is my sister Mary's birth-day. Took a walk this morning. Closed school without finishing the exercises being quite hoarse. Read a short time with the Munshi. Had a call from the inquiring Jews, but was not able to hold any conversation with them, on account of my chest. Went with the Bro. to examine the new school house, it having been reported as done. Prayer meeting at Bro. M's. Bro. M. aft. came over & vaccinated our little babe.

Sabbath, 5th. Bible class as usual. Had no interesting time. Increasing attendance; because the boys understand now that they will not stand well in my estimation if they do not attend. Read [illegible] with the [illegible] [illegible]. Br. M. preached this evening from the passage, "As for me I shall behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied when I awake in thy likeness."

Monday, 6th. Rose this morning very late; having slept so soundly, that I hardly knew at first either what time of the day, or what time of the week it was. Had a more comfortable day than usual: more tranquillity of mind, & more disposition [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] my cold. Had no time for reading to-day. Was occupied with the Monthly [illegible] meeting [illegible] and in getting the tent in order; it being so shaken by the wind which to-day is very high, as to be near falling down. Went with Br. M. toward eve. to the city. Took tea with him. Monthly [illegible] of Pr. was at his house.

Tuesday, 7th. Rose late. Rode to the city with Br. M. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Read [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] dinner time, to talk of two or three matters of [illegible]. Spent the evening mostly with [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] two questions [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. Have [illegible] quite [illegible] [illegible] of the day, [illegible] [illegible] cold [illegible] is much better [illegible] [illegible] nearly well of it. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] comfortable day, as to my mind; but [illegible] [illegible] pride & [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. I have [illegible] [illegible] vote [illegible] against them.

Wednesday, 8^th. [illegible] this morning [illegible] with my assistant [illegible] [illegible] made myself quite [illegible] all [illegible] some time after, by giving way to my impatient spirit. In the afternoon was engaged with [illegible] for some time in arranging [illegible]. In the evening I was occupied [illegible] but with little success. H. had a letter from Cousin E.

Thursday, 9^th. Did not have school to-day; as it happens to be a great day with the Hindoos, & at the same time one of the principal days of the Moharram. But it is vain to attempt to restrain them from attending on all their [illegible] festivities, tho' to a certain extent it has been proved practicable. The Hindoos had a Mela to-day about four miles from this, where [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. The Mela is called Bhalli Wala: the [illegible] the man belonged. Mr. N., [illegible], & myself went out and spent [illegible] there. [illegible] distributed a large number of books & tracts, chiefly in the Panjabi language. [illegible] the number present at the [illegible] time, at 20,000: but they were constantly coming & going & the whole number [illegible] have been much greater. [illegible] with us & spent the evening.

Friday, 10^th. Rose at 5 o'clock. [illegible] time for [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] it of works to do, even the advancement of His honour, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] display such [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] their work, & [illegible] so much ardour [illegible] I seek to be animated by a corresponding [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

I spent the evening in reading [illegible] and a document received from [illegible].

Saturday, 11^th. Very small school to-day, the [illegible] having been absent on account of the [illegible]. Dr. Green arrived to-day, [illegible]. Br. N. & his wife over this afternoon. [illegible] things of his voyage; gave us an account of the recent disturbances in Rhode Island. Wrote to Bro. Scott [illegible].

Sabbath, 12^th. Had a [illegible] happy day [illegible]. Enjoyed the services of the morning: Br. N. preached from John 21.15-17. In the afternoon read [illegible] on the affections. In the evening Br. [illegible] preached from Rev. 2.4. It was an excellent sermon. I listened with peculiar interest: and felt that I had eminent reason to apply it to myself. A Capt. Eckford [illegible] was present: but a short time after meeting. His conversation was very spiritual.

Monday, 13^th. Had a long interview with the [illegible] this morning. We met at Dr. G's request as he had [illegible] to make. I had very little time left for my school. I had a most disagreeable case in the girls' school to-day. [illegible] of the largest girls quarrelled: the conduct of one of them was particularly aggravated. I was both troubled with their behaviour, & at a loss [illegible] to punish them. Have altogether a [illegible] state of feeling to-day. In the evening had Br. & Sis. M. & Bro. N. & G. (all that are with us at present) to take tea at our house. Had rather a pleasant evening. Felt more cheered.

Tuesday, 14^th. It is quite warm to-day: looks and feels more like summer. Wrote to my dear mother: & H. & her sister L., by overland. Had a long walk & conversation with Dr. G. in the garden [illegible]. Found him intelligent & pleasant: his views in regard to the natives, & to the duty of missionaries have much in them that is judicious. Spent the [illegible] with [illegible], to prepare myself for the morn^g recitations, [illegible] little satisfaction.

Wednesday, 15^th. A dark, cloudy morning. About daylight it rained, and soon the [illegible] arose. It proved quite a stormy day.

Found more time than usual after school for reading Urdu. Had a letter from Mr. J. Wilson. Consulted Br. N. about preparing to make some alterations in my house. Spent the evening chiefly in reading Edwards on the affections. Wrote to Mr. Builder today.

Thursday, 16th. Was engaged much of the time after school in attending to a few little repairs. Recd. Yours at a letter from Br. W. L. Wilson. Dr. G. called, and we had a talk about the study of the language. Br. N. had a most merciful escape from injury & death this evening. He was returning from the city. His horse ran. Came full speed by the door, and went on down the hill toward the stable, and in jumping a small ditch threw him. It was all the work of a moment from the time that the horse first came in sight. On seeing him pitched I ran, but he had risen & was coming toward me, a little lame, but not at all seriously hurt. "Thus" the angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear Him". Took tea at Br. M's. Spent the evening at Br. N's in a discussion with the other brethren of a question respecting the name proper to be used for our Saviour in the Urdu Scriptures.

Friday, 17th. Rose at 4½ o'clock. Was enabled to be more fervent than usual in my prayers. Spent the day in my usual employts. Wrote to Br. Campbell. Read Urdu with Mr. besides my usual reading.

Saturday, 18th. Usual duties. Read a good while with the Munshi. In dealing with a native to-day was cheated. Thought it was perhaps permitted in Providence as an admonition to be more liberal habitually in my dealings with them. Prayer meeting here in the evening.

Sabbath, 19th. Had on the whole a pleasant day. Br. N. preached A.M. from the passage "As many as are led by the spirit of God they are the sons of God." Attended ch. P.M. Br. N. preached from the two verses beginning "But if our gospel be hid—" He was very interesting & animated. Service in eve at Br. M's. I preached. Col. & Mrs. E. were there.

Monday, 20th. Disposed of Br. B's conveyance &c. for him to-day. Was employed a good while in putting my books, letters, & tracts in order. Wrote to Br. Wilson of Allahabad.

Tuesday, 21st. Was in a very desponding, ill mood to-day for some time; apparently for no particular cause. Took up and finished Br. Boardman's little book on Romanism. Felt that it was a miserable & shameful thing to spend my thoughts and feelings as I had just been doing, instead of seeking the glory of my Saviour, and the advancement of his interest in my own heart & in the world around me, when his enemies are so many and so active. Rode this evening with Dr. N. to a village, where he talked a few minutes to the crowd that collected. Read Urdu. Wrote to Br. Budden.

Wednesday, 22nd. All our mission circle dined to-day at Col. Oxford's. Had a very pleasant time. The old gentleman's conversation was exceedingly edifying. Had some conversation with Dr. G. on the [illegible], and doubts abounding in the world, Ann. Mag. & the like. He mentioned as his own the sentiment of some in our country that these are signs of the times, indicating "the latter day."

After we return, sat up late, meditated a good while; inquired into my own state, particularly with reference to the solemnities of the approaching Sabbath. Felt a desire, so far as I could see the [illegible] of my treacherous heart, to be conformed to the whole Divine will.

Thursday, 23rd. Am reading Mr. Boardman's correspondence with Bp. Doane, on the Oxford tracts. Feel that I, (in common perhaps with many more, but not on that account excusable) have my thoughts too little occupied with the warfare that is going on in the world between the church and Antichrist. Must it be a subject of deep interest. Was engaged [illegible] with the Com. at a meeting held for the purpose of [illegible] [illegible] may assist those who come from a distance, with a view to living in our [illegible] medical attendance during the time of their stay. This is at Dr. G.'s request. He was authorized to make a beginning by getting a room for such as need [illegible], in this city. From this little beginning it may be that an Infirmary will arise.

Friday, 24th. Was enabled this morning to plead with more fervency in prayer than usual, that God would open the eyes of my understanding, to know my true state & to save me from all deception. Attended to his exercises, & took a private walk. Went this afternoon with Br. [illegible], Mr. [illegible] to see the river [illegible]. Had a very pleasant excursion. Found the river about 1/3 of a mile wide; that is at the usual crossing place, opposite Fort William: rapid stream, water tolerably pure, quite pleasant to drink. A short distance above it appeared to be about 1/2 a mile wide. Went to tea & spent the evening at Br. N's. Had letters announcing the death of Mrs. Morrison at Calcutta. She died under a cloud. Poor Br. M. was to sail for Singapore.

Saturday, 25th. Have had somewhat in mind to-day the solemnities appointed for the morrow, but not near so much as I would. At meeting this evening felt very dull & very despondent, until I was called upon to lead in prayer: became then considerably enlivened.

Sabbath, 26th. Br. N. preached from the words, "I am crucified with Christ; nevertheless I live &c." In the afternoon had rather an interesting time at the girls' bible class. Reading the chapter containing the parable of the unjust judge and the widow. Preached in the eve'g on the passage, "Love the brotherhood." Had much freedom: but I fear there was much more fluency than power in what I said. Br. N. administered the ordinance.

Monday, 27th. Rose late, as I have mostly done for some time past. Soon after breakfast, I betook to [illegible]. Felt very well this morning, & am enabled to enter upon the duties of the day with some degree of cheerfulness. Received to-day an overland letter from home, containing the precious news that there had been an outpouring of the Spirit of the Lord upon my father's church, and that very many were inquiring after God & rejoicing in the hope of salvation! As many as 40 were expected to unite

with the church at the communion in December. I could hardly proceed with the letter, for emotion. What hath God wrought!

Tuesday, 28th. Received another overland letter from home: written a month later than the one received yesterday. It stated that the blessed work was still going forward, and 78 had been received into the church at the Dec. Communion. 'Tis a sweet, a precious theme to meditate upon, the faithfulness of a covenant God, & his display of it in pouring out his blessing on so many souls that have long been labored for & prayed for. In the midst of this blessed season my dear mother was attacked with a violent fever, & for several days was very ill indeed. But through infinite mercy her life was spared, & she was recovering. To-day good Col. Eckford & his lady called on us. Their society is very pleasant & cheering.

Wednesday, March 1st. Rose late, as I have still of late continued to do. Since the time of taking my severe cold, have not recovered the habit of early rising; & it seems impossible to recover it. Had not a very comfortable day. Had some convictions & meditations, not unprofitable I hope, upon the claims & requisitions resting on me as a missionary. Felt that I had reason to be very watchful, and to look much to God. But I have a sense of discontent & dissatisfaction at not seeing my own conduct & that of others more to my mind, that I fear sometimes quite to take away my peace & comfort from me. I know that I ought to be dissatisfied with my own conduct, but the effect should be humility, not despondency. And as to the conduct of others, perhaps I should be far less disturbed with that, were I properly affected with the character of my own.

Thursday, 2nd. Busy to-day in preparing for some alterations in our house. Towards eve we called at Col. Eckford's. Conversed upon the sad state of the heathen, and the lowness of vital piety among ourselves. Spent the evening chiefly in conversation

with Bro. N. & M. at the house of the latter, on several topics that required consultation.

Friday, 3rd. A cloudy, dark day. The state of my mind much corresponding. Br. N. was over toward Eve.g & sat an hour or two. We conversed on the apparent fruitlessness of the means of grace among the heathen here. Concluded that our own pride and unbelief were serious obstacles in the way of the prosperity of the Divine cause in this part of His vineyard!

Saturday, 4th. Feel a good deal discouraged about the school. Not that any thing has occurred, but there seems to be so little prospect of good: and it seems impossible to give religious instruction so prominent a place in the school as it sh.d have. Had the partition commenced in our large room this morning. Prayer-meeting this even.g at Br. N's. Had some enjoyment of the exercises.

Sabbath, 5th. N. discoursed this morning from Ps. 15th. I had no Bible class. For some cause not a single boy came. I suppose a prevalent & utter indifference was the cause. I am much at a loss what course to pursue, to secure attendance. Had a comfortable time with the girls' bible class this afternoon. Subject, prayer, & the young man who inquired what he sh.d do to gain eternal life. Read a sermon in the eve.g from "For after that in the wisdom of God, the world by wisdom &c."

Monday, 6th. Had a call to-day from a Brahmin who speaks English. He has a son in the school. Went with Br. C. to the city to see his poor sick people. In eve.g Monthly Con. was held here. Read a chapter from Lam.ns & the 137th Psalm: made some remarks on our remissness in the affection for the church of God, there expressed.

Tuesday, 7th. We dined at Col. E's to-day. Br. & Sr. M. were there. Was a very pleasant visit. Spent some time in singing. In our walk in the garden, conversation turned on the means best to be used for the preservation of health.

Wednesday, 8th. Read Urdu considerably longer than usual. Spent most of the time at it, when not in school and at family duties. In the afternoon my new wall which had reached to within a few inches of the chat fell down in one mass. It was a great mercy that no one was injured.

Thursday, 9th. A cloudy, rainy day. Had some poor little girls & boys here nearly all day hired as gulis carrying out the mass of clay & bricks that had composed the wall. Was employed chiefly with my Urdu.

Friday, 10th. Heard that Dr. Jamieson is still quite ill. Dr. G. has been sent for. Wrote to Br. J. Our attention was taken this evening by what some suppose to be a comet. It has appeared for several evenings past, but it had not occurred to me that it was a comet. There is a long streak of white light in the S. W. having much the appearance of a ray of the Aur. Bor. except that it does not flash but gives a steady light. Dr. P. took tea with us this evening.

Saturday, 11th. No school, on account of the rain. Spent the forenoon in reading Urdu. Wrote to Br. Rudden. Dr. G. started this evening dak for Subathu. Prayer meeting was here. Very few present of course. Felt some desire to draw near to God in the exercises, but very faint.

Sabbath, 12th. That a pleasant day. Spent much of the day in reading McG. on Atonement. Br. N. preached from "I came not to call the righteous &c." a written discourse. We had letters from Dr. Rogers announcing his departure (last date 27th at Kidgeri) & from Subathu stating that Br. J. was better. During the afternoon read Memoirs of Buchanan. Was much affected with some things in his religious experience. In the evening preached at Dr. P's from Col. 1. 12-19.

Monday, 13th. Rose late. Have several times recently risen quite early: but seem unable to be regular. Began school this morning with a determination that by the Divine blessing I would labour more to acquaint the boys with the way of salvation, & to make them understand that this was our great object in bringing them together. Talked to them for some time. In the afternoon read Urdu, & was then engaged in taking measures for having my wall built up, & two or three other matters of business. Br. N. took tea with us. Spent the evening in conversation respecting our schools. Just before tea there was another difficulty between two of the older girls.

Tuesday, 14th. Rose at 4½. Spent some time again at opening of school in talking to the boys. We called toward evening at Col. Eckford's. He gave me some account of his religious experience. In evening

commenced an overl^d. letter to my Father.

Wednesday, 15^th. Rose late again. Delightful morning: so indeed we have had it for a long time, except the occasional days of rain. The morning air is still quite cool and bracing. Finished my letter home. Walked with Br. N. to the city. This is a day of especial [illegible] (or as they call it, sanctity) with the poor Hindoos. We saw many of them smeared & spattered with a red powder. This they do it is said, in imitation of some feat of Krishna. Br. N. stopped at the door of a man whom he knew, & began to talk with him about the folly of his conduct. [illegible] gathered round & he continued his discourse till evening closed in. They were very zealous in defending their Deity. [illegible] & myself took tea at Br. [illegible].

Thursday, 16^th. Wrote to day to the church at Pitts Grove. Had a call from a man who wished to put four girls under our care in the orphan school. He is an officer whose business it is to take charge of vagrants. Three girls have been brot to the city as slaves, to be devoted to prostitution; and this man is prevented, as he says, by the Kotwal who has been bribed, from getting the girls into his hands so as to deliver them to us. Gave him a chit to the Magistrate.

Friday, 17^th. Rose a little after 5. Am much dissatisfied with the state of things in the school. Do not feel that I am doing for the boys all that I ought. Yet find it difficult to make any improvement. Spent a good deal of the afternoon in conversation with Br. N. respecting the question at issue between us & the Calcutta Bib. Soc. on the translation of the name "Jesus." Walked out after dark and engaged in meditation & prayer, before commencing the duties of the evening. 'Tis much better than to leave it till [illegible]. Saturday, 18^th. Feel burdened to-day in meditating about the school. Feel as if the boys were not having justice done to them. Am at a loss what to do. I try some times to cast all my burdens on the Lord; & then I feel at ease. [illegible] if I were more devoted to His honor he would give me wisdom to arrange my plans better. Toward evening, spent some time in making calculations of the materials necessary for repairing the house.

Prayer-meeting at Br. C's. We linger a little while afterwards.
At family worship this evening had some sense of the preciousness of the promises & was enabled to plead them, in behalf especially of those who are under our daily care & enjoy the means of grace.

Sabbath, 19th. Rose early. Walked & meditated a good while. Had a pleasant day. Read a good while in Psalms. Read McGee on atone mt. Br. H. preached from the words in Heb. "But ye are not come unto the mount &c." Girls' Bib. class in aftn, the healing of the blind Bartimeus was the subject. Tried to shew them the blindness of their hearts. In the evening lectured from the parable of the ten virgins. Was enabled to speak with plainness & freedom. But felt that my own impressions of the subject were sadly inadequate.

Monday, 20th. Began to read Watson's practical Divinity this morning. Hope I shall derive much profit from its perusal. He writes like a man that felt the power & knew the preciousness of religion. Took tea at Br. C's. Spent the eve. partly in reading & conversing upon the Oxford heresy.

Tuesday, 21st. Employed as usual: School in the morning, Arabic studies in the afternoon. Am enabled in my various duties to keep my mind in some measure turned toward serious & spiritual objects; but, ah, how faintly am I impressed. Have been led of late to feel more the importance of denying myself, and giving diligence to make my calling & election sure.

This morning Br. H. started to meet & bring home cousin E. In the aftn Br. G. arrived from Sabatia.

Wednesday, 22nd. Had a trouble again with the girls. E. punished the offenders. It is very harassing, but we need & deserve the trial. Did we love their souls more, I doubt not it would be different. We are not faithful as we shd be, & importunate in praying for their salvation. Wrote this afternoon to Dr. A.
This evening at 10 o'clock dear cousin E. arrived. We had looked for her all the afternoon. But last night her doolie broke down, & she did not reach Basi till 9 o'clock this morning.

Thursday, 23rd. Woke about day-break in the midst of a heavy thunder-storm. The lightning was very vivid, & the heavy peals of thunder came at frequent intervals. Most remarkable

weather for the season. It soon after cleared off bright & warm: but gathered up again before noon. Took tea this evening at Br. A's. Br. P. & G. were present. Had a pleasant evening.

Friday, 24th. No school to-day on account of rain: tho' after the time for commencing it cleared off bright. We were in a good deal of trouble to-day on account of abuse sustained by our Aiah from her husband. She is one of the most interesting & worthy characters we have met with among the heathen, & her husband is a brute: beats her shamefully. We expected to-day she would leave us, the prospect of which was a great trial to H. Cousin C. spent the afternoon here.

Saturday, 25th. Yesterday we were quite in trouble, partly from sympathy with our poor woman, for whom there was no prospect of obtaining justice, and partly from the loss we personally sustain in parting with her. Poor H. was quite in distress: but to-day, much to our surprise the woman has returned, saying that her husband has consented to her remaining in service: so we are glad on her account and our own too: I hope, thankful.

In this country, though justice is done in a manner unspeakably surpassing that of former times, being under British rule, yet as all the offices excepting those at or near the seats of the various departments are natives, it is often very difficult to obtain redress of grievances. It is very difficult for law to keep much in advance of public opinion even in a country entirely subject to foreign control.

Sabbath, 26th. Spent the morning chiefly in reading Edwards. Br. A. preached from John. Ev. 1, 1.2. Adduced many & various Scripture proofs of the Divinity of our Saviour. Services commenced at 10. In the afternoon spent a longer time than usual with the girls. Talked with them on the sin of our first parents, in connexion with the answer in the catechism on that subject. Afterward told them the story of Daniel in the lions' den. Heard Br. P. in the city Church. He discoursed to them from the passage in Jeremiah C. 10. v. 2, & applied it to the inquiries & fears existing now in regard to the comet that was apparent lately. Br. A. preached in the evening from Ps. 97.

Monday, 27th. Had a tedious time with my Urdu, as for several days past, being in a place which unfolds some of the Eastern mental philosophy, and has consequently many hard names. Cousin L. spent the aftn. with us; Br. M. came to tea, & they spent the evening.

Tuesday, 28th. Still we have cool delightful weather: therm. at noon about 68° in the house. Spent the aftn. in reading Urdu. Went with H. toward even. to call at Col. Eckford's. Found him quite ill, & in his bed. His conversation was very edifying & displaying, as habitually, much of the Christian spirit. Oh how every occasion of contact with spiritual things reveals to me my own barrenness. Oh for spiritual life, and consistent devotion to the service of the Lord Jesus. Have had many thoughts of these things of late, but do not seem to get on.

Wednesday, 29th. Went with Br. M. presently after breakfast to attend a Mela. It is one which is held through the country generally, but only at places where there is water. Those who do not live near any water go to where it may be found: some a great distance. There was a large collection here on the bank of the little stream, the former channel of the Satlaj. The bro. distributed books the most of the day. I was there a couple of hours or so. Soon after returning, another accident occurred to my wall, which is now again nearly completed. Part of the cornice gave way & fell, bringing down to the floor a little boy who was on the scaffold. He was cut & bruised very much. Thankful I ought to be that his life was spared. Feel that I have reason to be humbled on account of the number of difficulties we meet with in this little piece of work. Perhaps the reason is that we had in view our own convenience & not the glory of God in undertaking it. Endeavoured to make improvement of the occurrence. Wrote this afternoon to Br. Wray.

Thursday, 30th. Went this morning to see the little boy who was hurt yesterday. He seemed to be doing well. Wrote to Mrs. E. to inquire for Col. E. He is no better. Was engaged as usual through the day.

Saturday, 31st. The last day of another month. Again I am called to praise the Lord for his preserving goodness. My habitation is in peace, and we and our little one are still blessed with health.

Spent the day in usual employments. Read Watson a while toward evening, on "living to the glory of God." He is very practical & very edifying. Spent the evening at Dr. A's. Had a long conversation with him respecting the school: its defects & its necessities, and my own perplexities respecting it.

Saturday, April 1st. Came to the conclusion to day that I must give the boys of the school a positive command to attend Bible class: as invitations & admonitions seem unavailing. They have all been absent from that exercise for several weeks past: and I do not feel that I can hold the relation to them that I do without actually requiring it of them to come at least for one hour in the week to have the things of religion plainly & pointedly set before them. They have religious exercises daily, it is true: but that is not enough. ~~Accordingly~~ I mentioned the subject to them: one of the older boys immediately handed me a petition, which he told me they had prepared several weeks ago, & deferred handing in until this subject shd be mentioned to them. The purport of it was, that they could not bear to hear their respective systems of religion spoken against: that they were willing to attend Bib. class, but desired that I wd refrain from saying anything against the Hindu or Mussulman religion. I was much taken by surprise: but on a little reflection concluded that I had no reason to be disheartened, for it appears that at least I have been enabled to speak to them plainly, & that they have felt it. Harshly or unkindly I have not spoken to them, but have only told them plainly, that their belief could not save them, and have exhorted them to seek for themselves the way of salvation. May the Lord direct me to pursue that course which shall be for his own glory. Prayer-meeting this evening was held here. Had a visit from the Jews toward evening. They are unbelieving as to the Divinity of the Saviour. They profess themselves fully satisfied that Jesus was the true Messiah, and thro' him alone there is salvation. But it seems impossible for them to believe that

he was truly [illegible]. Yet they appear anxious to hear all that is to be said on the subject, and want much to get a the new testament, as they find little satisfaction from reading it in Persian or Urdu. During their stay, Col. & Mrs. [illegible] arrived. Had a pleasant ~~little~~ call.

Sabbath, 2nd. Had twelve boys present at Bible class. Said to inquire to them fully my purpose of ~~treating~~ them tied [illegible], & yet of warning them against trusting for salvation upon the [illegible] in which they had been instructed. Many of them seemed quite attentive. At 11 Br. H. [illegible] from the 2nd Ps. Afterward I [illegible] the Jews some with me & talked to them for an hour or two. They seemed ~~truly~~ sincere in their inquiries after the truth. I read them some passages from the Testament which seemed to strike them. It appears singular that when one reads to them from the Urdu Test. they understand perfectly, but when reading it themselves they seem unable to take hold fully on the meaning. Had a pleasant time at the girls' Bible class; subject, the parable of the servants that were ~~in~~-trusted with their Lord's money to trade with it. Went to Eng. [illegible] services. Br. H. preached from Jeremiah. In the evening Br. ~~Porter~~ preached from "The harvest truly &c. — pray ye therefore — &c." An interesting sermon.

Monday, 3rd. The hot weather has now fairly come on. There is a great change. The sun is very powerful a great part of the day. But we have been much favoured in having cool weather so long. After school this morning was at the monthly business meeting of our station. Have commenced to try doing without a munshi. The [illegible] & building of our verandahs will occupy me so much that I cannot be regular. The men commenced to-day. Mon. Concert this evening at Br. Porter's. Col. & Mrs. E. were present. Spent a while afterward in conversation with them.

Tuesday, 4th. Walked with H. in the garden for some

time before opening school. In school got out of temper two or three times but was not suffered quite to forget myself. Read [illegible] with B. [illegible] before dinner. After dinner read the "Friendly India," [illegible] wrote in this from "Saturday [illegible]". Br. N. & Cousin E. spent the evening here.

Wednesday, 5th. Br. N. & Cousin E. were here before breakfast to express their dissent to some plans I was proposing — with regard to the school, as thinking I wd confine myself too much & injure my health. H. recd a letter this forenoon from Sister S., which we had been looking for, as an [illegible] sometime since mentioned it. At the same time I received one from my very dear friend Mr. Chester. I had hoped that some day he would write to me, but had no thought of receiving one at this time. He is a dearly beloved brother indeed: and one whom I would fain resemble. Feel that I have new cause to give thanks for the providential favour I enjoy in his intercourse. Wrote this afternoon to Bro. [illegible] & Campbell at the [illegible]. Spent the evening chiefly in planning my changes in the school.

Thursday, 6th. Rose before day: about 4½. Commenced my new arrangement of the school. Opened at 6 o'clock. Had help from Br. N. in some of the recitations. Closed at 11. Spent the evening at Br. B. Col. & Mrs. E. were there.

Friday, 7th. Had not much satisfaction in the school. Was [illegible] & worried. Heard H. read [illegible] after school. Am trying to regularly now. Spent this afternoon in reading [illegible], attending to the [illegible] of my house, and completing the arrangement of exercises in the school.

Saturday, 8th. Succeed thus far in rising early enough to get morning exercise and open school at the time I have undertaken, but the boys are so irregular, not coming many of them till after prayers, that it is quite discouraging. My assistant being quite sick to-day. [illegible] this afternoon [illegible]. Spent [illegible] evening with Br. N. [illegible] K. B. who has been very ill. He professes himself a [illegible] believer in the Lord Jesus. May the event prove his profession true! [illegible]

[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. — [illegible] at Br. H's. Prayer-meeting at Br. R's.

Sabbath, 9th. Rose early. Had a large number present at Bible-class. Began with the gospel by John. They listened apparently with a good deal of attention. Enjoyed it very much.

Br. H. preached at 10 from "Its time was light." In the evening I preached from the 11th Ps. Was enabled to speak with [illegible] comfort.

Monday, 10th. Rose early. Had some trouble in getting thro' the exercises of school, on account of the absence of my assistant, [illegible]. A young man, who was formerly a pupil here visited the school this morning. He was with the army in Cabul, but was supposed here that he had been killed. He speaks English well. A bundle of Am. Newspapers came to-day. By one of them I learned much to my surprise & happiness that the report concerning the death of Dr. Junkin was not true. Such a rumour was circulated last summer, but afterwards proved to be incorrect. Read Hebr. with H. as usual.

Tuesday, 11th. Rose early a little after 4. Cool pleasant morning, a wind storm yesterday seems to have affected the air. To-day there is a mela, something of the same character with that of a fortnight ago. Have learned since that one, that there are great obscenities practised on these occasions, & that men & women go into the water naked together. Brn. H. & R. went with a quantity of books this morning to a place some distance from the water-side, to distribute to the multitude. Went over with Br. H. in the afternoon, and staid till toward evening. A considerable number came for books. During the aftn there was a quarrel near our tent: two men happening to meet together, who seemed to have had some previous difficulty. We succeeded in separating them.

Wednesday, 12th. [illegible] as usual. This evening we were about [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], when a note came [illegible] inviting us to take tea there to-morrow evening. We then rode on the course with

Br. N. & Cousin E. Had pleasant conversation with E. [illegible] subject was the conversion of an ungodly [illegible] officer, of which I was [illegible] to [illegible] in one of the American newspapers.

Thursday, 13th. Very busy getting the new rooms finished: and between busy moments [illegible] I find far too little time for devotional duties. We went this eveg to Col. E's. Had a pleasant time. H. seemed to enjoy herself particularly. At family worship we sung "Oh for a closer walk" — to a tune called University, new to me, but very fine.

Friday, 14th. So engaged between my school & my building, as to get little time for any thing else: reading Hindustani, teaching H. & reading my Bible. This evening we returned the call of Adjutant Rice & his lady, who have of late been in the habit of attending our Sabbath evening services.

Saturday, 15th. Went this afternoon to see the little boy who was hurt when my cornice fell, & to compensate him for his lost time. He is nearly well. Called on Mr. G. & on Mr. Hodges: talked with the latter respecting A. M. who is somewhat under his control. Got some useful hints, as to the managmt of the school. Was then engaged in getting the punkah &c. in order. Prayer-meeting at Br. N's.

Sabbath, 16th. Had again an interesting time at Bible class. Boys appeared attentive. The Hindustani services at 10 I did not enjoy much, being overcome with an irresistible heaviness, which I cd hardly account for. I dare say sluggishness of spirit was in part the cause. Spent the afternoon a good deal in reading the Mem. of Martyn. Was much interested and affected with the trials & the faith & perseverance of that man of God. In the eveg preached from, "If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable."

Monday, 17th. Employed as usual. H. not very well. Br. C. occupied me awhile this afternoon with a letter from Saharanpur, containing bills for timber for my building, &c. Had the new rooms finished on Friday & Saturday. Am now just in the thick of the verandah work. Suffer much less inconvenience than my brethren have frequently done, from the fact that I have an excellent hand to superintend the work, [illegible] cause the [illegible].

Had Col. & Mrs. E. & Mr. N. & P. & Cousin E. here to tea this evening. We spent the most of the evening in singing. Enjoyed it much.

Tuesday, 18th. Had not a satisfactory time with the school. Feel that the arrangements are defective, and do not know how to make them better. Had John to come over toward evening, to talk on the subject. Was engaged most of the afternoon with Algebra. Took a walk with U. & Cousin E. in the garden. We spent the evening with them. The conversation turned on the subject of family discipline.

Wednesday, 19th. Rose late. Did not have time at all for devotional exercises in private before entering upon the duties of the school. The consequence was that I was quite out of tune, and unprepared for the proper discharge of any duty. Was very impatient, and when the boys made blunders, spoke crossly to them. And tho' I felt sorry for it, yet presently whenever a new occasion offered, I did it again. I am a poor, proud, unteachable creature. Was employed a good while to-day on my algebra, to prepare for teaching the boys, but could not make headway. I sometimes fear it is a waste of time.

Thursday, 20th.

Rose at 4¼. Had time for devotional exercises without being hurried. In school had a pretty comfortable time. Soon after school, when I went to study, became very sleepy. Lay down & slept a couple of hours or so, & was quite disappointed and uncomfortable on waking, to think how much time had gone thus. We dined at Dr. N's. Afterward was engaged in making some arrangements as to our servants, then in giving directions in reference to the building that is going on. Afterward had the young people together that we propose marrying, to talk a little. Was then engaged awhile with my Algebra, but unsuccessfully. Felt at first worried, afterward humbled. Felt that I deserved it, & for several reasons. We took tea & spent the evening at Col. Eckford's. When we left, a little circumstance occurred which at first displeased, but afterward perhaps profited me. Was enabled to engage with more life than usual in my devotions this evening.

Friday, 21st. Rose late this morning, having for some cause found it very difficult to get to sleep last evening. On opening school found both my assistant teachers absent. Had however quite a comfortable time. Hope that some of the boys are becoming more regular, tho' there is still great irregularity on the part of others. Read Urdu with B. after school. Was then employed a good while in writing my notes, having neglected it for several days. Had a great wind & sand storm this afternoon. It howled like a winter tempest at home, & the air was quite filled with sand. Did not attempt my study this evening, read the Bible awhile & prepared to retire. Read in Jeremiah.

Saturday, 22nd. Rose at 4½. Had more time than usual for morning devotions. Did not feel much joy in the exercise, but tried to cast myself on God. After school, & thro' the aftn read Urdu. Called on Dr. G. Had an interesting conversation with him on the subject of prophecy. Prayer-meeting in the evening, here. Have been somewhat under a cloud both to-day & yesterday, in connexion with the matter noticed on Thursday evening. Prayer-meeting here this evening.

Sabbath, 23rd. Rose pretty early. Suffering from sore-throat. Large attendance at Bible class. Enjoyed it. After breakfast had a very pleasant walk. Was in a happy frame of mind. Felt that the sacred quiet of the Sabbath was very precious. Bro. A. preached in Urdu from "Rejoice in the Lord, ye righteous, & shout for joy &c." At leisure times thro' the day, was reading in Jeremiah. Heard Br. A. [illegible] on Isa. 66. In the evening he preached from Col. 3.1-3. I was much edified. Br. P. was taken quite sick this morning: [illegible] & [illegible].

Monday, 24th. Rose some time before sunrise. [illegible] enabled to pray to-day with perhaps a little more of life than usual, for grace to live to the Divine praise. Was employed this afternoon sometime in an attempt [illegible] improvement in our school arrangements. Spent the evening at Br. A's. Bro. P. & G. came over. In my prayers this evening, some fervour: but I am woefully [illegible]

Tuesday, 25th. Did not rise till broad day-light. Got thro' the duties of the morning however: was enabled to secure more time than I frequently get for morning devotions. Had a pleasant time in school, tho' I have just had the disagreeable necessity of parting with the junior assistant teacher, who has sought service elsewhere. - Was employed this aftn in Algebra, & in preparing a list of exercises for the school. Spent the evening chiefly in devotional exercises.

H. & Cousin E. went this aftn to see the Braneman family in the City, Mrs. Moses, Mrs. Ventura &c. They are Roman Catholics: were just through the Lent fast.

Wednesday, 26th. Engaged as usual. Corrected a boy to-day because he had been absent from school without any good reason. Have resorted to the rod frequently of late: I think, with evident good effect. It is a Divinely appointed means and I endeavour to use it in faith. Read Urdu for some time this aftn. Then Algebra. Br. N. & Cousin E. spent the evening here. Had letters to-day from Br. McA. and Sr. S.

Thursday, 27th. The day before yesterday was my birth-day: and tho' not entirely unmindful of the season, I did not reflect and examine myself and renew my self dedication as I sh'd. I am now trying a little to do so. Feel as if I had a rather more distinct perception than usual of the Divine glory as the only object suitable to live for. I am bound by the renewed mercies of the Lord to give myself completely to him: ah, I have always been bound to give myself to him in a manner that I have never yet done. I am now permitted to enter upon the 28th year of my life: a life that has seen how much of sin, how little of sincere effort to do the will of God. Oh may infinite grace keep me from falling, and sanctify me truly.

Had much pleasure and edification, to-day in receiving a letter from dear Mr. Lowrie. He writes like a father in Israel, as he is. This evening Br. Morris

and family returned from Hardwár and Saharunpur: they having remained at S. during his attendance at the melá. They distributed all the Panjábí books, &c. & have given many times more, had they had them. If one had any reason to think that a spirit of inquiry on the subject of religion produced this call, it would be blessed indeed. But there is no evidence as yet of the existence of any such spirit among this people.

Friday, 28th. Was engaged after school in making arrangements for the marriage of one of the orphan girls, & in preparing myself for the performance of the ceremony. Called at Br. M's & Br. N's in pursuance of this object.

Saturday, 29th. Rose before 4, tho' I retired last evening at 11. Was very busy all the morning. Found it considerably warmer on going out than hitherto. Br. N. and Cousin E. took breakfast with us, and at 8 the bell rung for the wedding. The brethren & sisters came over as well as the native Christians. Káshí Rám, a native inquirer, who attends the school, & is employed as the school house Chokedár was then married to Phebe, one of the elder of our orphan girls. Spent the remainder of the day (after school) in studying, writing, &c. At a little after 1, quite a sand storm blew up, & after it there was heavy rain for a few minutes.

Sabbath. 30th. Had not much time after rising before the hour for Bible class arrived. Was enabled to engage in it with some interest, and that interest was deepened before the close. Good attendance. At 10 we had Eng. service as the Communion season will in course be this evening & the exercises in Urdu. Br. N. preached from, "And did all drink of the same spiritual drink &c." It was an edifying discourse. Br. N. seemed (in prayer particularly) to feel very much. Attended service P.M. conducting the exercises myself: Golak preaching, & Br. N. taking part also. In eve. services were held at Br. M's. Felt a great deal dull & heavy, [illegible] from what I should [illegible] done on such an occasion. It is a sad sign of my Christian experience that I seldom seem to feel much at communion

seasons.

Monday, May 1st. Rose about half an hour before sunrise. Did not get time for private devotions before school. Did not have a comfortable time in school. Could not make my plans work well. Felt that I deserved it, both for my pride and my prayerlessness. From 11 to 1 was at the regular meeting of the Brn. for business. In prayer at midday was enabled to give myself up with some degree of comfort to the Lord, & to feel as if I did desire to be his thus entirely. Had an opportunity this aftn. to give some books to a native. Afterward a Sirdar from the vicinity of Lahore called for a few moments. Mon. Con. this eve. at Br. M's.

Tuesday, 2nd. Rose pretty early. Was not hurried at all in the duties of the morning. In school did not get on so well as sometimes. Find it difficult to have everything in its proper time. Spent the aftn. in Algebra, getting my library in order, writing, &c. Adjt. Rice called. H. & self were at Br. N's a while this evening. Have commenced the practice of taking a short sleep at midday: am going to try how it will work. It seems impossible to rise early without it, unless one could retire early, which it is not easy here to do.

Wednesday, 3rd. Had a most uncomfortable time in school. I seemed to be [illegible] destitute of patience. Have very much cause to be ashamed & humbled. When shall I be better with me? Just after school there was a quarrel between two of the boys, or rather an unprovoked assault of one upon another. Did not get much done this afternoon. Feel weak & good for nothing. Had the philosophical apparatus moved to the school house. Heard the distressing intelligence this evening that Mr. [illegible] had the small pox.

Thursday, 4th. Rose pretty early: not well: feel as if a fever might come on. The heat in the house last night at 10 was 85°. Took no breakfast this morning, but a tonic instead. Punished the boy to-day, who quarrelled:

[illegible] that caused [illegible]. Had a more pleasant time with [illegible] [illegible]. In afternoon had a little time for study, after [illegible] to Bro. [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] languid & broken down.

Friday, 5th. Rose pretty early, feeling very well, [illegible] it is no cooler; on the other hand getting warmer. Had a pleasant time to day in school. [illegible] not suffer from the heat; & [illegible] [illegible] with the [illegible]: [illegible] have much cause to be thankful. After school, had an interesting conversation with [illegible]. He seemed much discouraged about his studies, [illegible] his ill health. I endeavored to direct him [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible], and [illegible] him [illegible] [illegible] needed. The mercy I have myself obtained of the Lord made me feel encouraged in regard to this poor fellow.

Saturday, 6th. Last night one of our sister [illegible], [illegible], was taken very ill. She thought she was dying, and [illegible] [illegible] her [illegible]. She was perfectly [illegible], & [illegible] [illegible] in the thought of her departure. Committed her little one to the Lord, said the [illegible] [illegible] take care of it. Br. R. & [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] present [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] most edifying; [illegible] very [illegible]. To-day she is better, but very weak: still thinks and talks of dying. Was engaged in study in [illegible] this afternoon, and in making a little preparation for preaching to-morrow. This evening we had a great wind, and the air filled with sand. It lasted two hours or more. We went to Br. N's, intending to go thence to Br. [illegible] to meeting. Found Capt. [illegible] R. there. The storm continued till [illegible] after meeting time, & we did not get out at all: felt quite sorry for it.

Sabbath, 7th. Had a little while [illegible] meditation [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] were present. [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], happy in the [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. At 10, preached in [illegible] from John, 3. 3. Br. [illegible].

being unwell, and unable to preach. Was enabled to speak with some degree of fervour and perhaps fluency: but did not succeed very well in keeping my train of ideas regular. I have great cause to be thankful that I am permitted to speak at all to this people in their own tongue, of the things of the Kingdom of God.

In aft.n conducted the exercises at Church in Cit. [illegible], preached from "Him hath God exalted a Prince &c Saviour &c." [illegible] preached from the passage "[illegible] on the [illegible]" [illegible]. Was favored with some fluency [illegible].

Monday, 8th. To day it is much cooler than for a length of time past: a most agreeable change. Our poor little boy has sore eyes again: it commenced yesterday. Had an unsatisfactory time in school. Some of the boys seem quite incapable of being made regular [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] in their studies. Had an interview with [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] whom I intended to whip. [illegible]. Dr. [illegible] took tea with us [illegible] gave me some account of his [illegible].

Tuesday, 9th. Very cool this morning: more so than yesterday. [illegible]. Wrote this afternoon to Bro. J. & B. at Sinlao. Little Alfred is suffering much from his eyes. Am reading at intervals these last few days a book by Dr. Hodge, called the "Way of Life". The deep, Scriptural views it contains are very impressive. Was led to think particularly to-day of the sin of unbelief. *

Wednesday, 10th. [illegible] rain [illegible] [illegible] felt with [illegible] school. [illegible]. To-day [illegible] ed or declined holiday. Found that president gave them but two days instead of the three they desired. Kept them at their books to-day.

Wrote this afternoon to Dr. Scott. Sent off the letter with some papers in a great hurry as it was late, and in my hurry put them up in such a manner as to incur an [illegible] [illegible]. Felt much ashamed & worried about it. Resolved to seek benefit from the occurrence, by trying to resist

* [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

1843

[illegible] ... If the thing [illegible] ... being I succeed, it will be a happy thing for me. Mr. N.R. was over this evening. Felt unwell and got for nothing.

Thursday, 11th. Rose late. Spent [illegible] and the afternoon, nearly without [illegible] Hindostanee. Toward evening Capt. R. called and sat a good while. Had a most interesting conversation with him, first upon the climate, which led to the subject of Temperance, and then the progress of that Cause in America & other lands; but the principal topic was afterward, once introduced by himself. It was upon the doctrines of grace, the Divine Sovereignty, election and co-ordinate points. I had not at all supposed that he wd be free to converse on these things, and my pleasure was much increased by its being so unlooked for. Took tea at Dr. R's.

Friday, 12th. Small school today & yesterday, on account of a Mahammadan festival "Urshe" which has taken away all the Mah-n boys. Capt. R. sent me a book on the "Divine Sovereignty" by Booles, and a report of the Ch. of Eng. Past. Aid Socy. Spent most of the afternoon in reading the latter. Went to the Mela. A considerable number came to the tent for books. Was at the entrance of the shrine at which the offerings are made, &c. in honor of a deceased Saint (so called). A poor woman lay panting on the ground; a company of darweshes were sitting with much affected gravity under a canopy listening to one of their number who was singing & playing on an instrument something like a guitar. Every now & then as I understood they all got into an ecstasy, broke & danced.

Saturday, 13th. Should have written on this morning yesterday's transactions: viz, but [illegible] got quite out of patience with a little boy, and punished him very unreasonably. Had much sorrow of heart for it afterward. But alas, when evil is done, sorrow

of heart cannot undo it. Began to-day Coles book. Feel much impressed with the volume, but[illegible] views of the Divine Sovereignty. Called[illegible] evening[illegible] Rs. Prayer-meeting at Dr. S's. Meditated a little on a subject for to-morrow evening.

Sabbath, 14th. Very few at Bible class. Expected to see still fewer, as it was a tempestuous morning, and looked not unlikely for rain. The Scripture was the marriage at Cana in Galilee. The boys wanted much to have the passage more satisfactorily explained in which our Saviour called his mother "woman." Heard Dr. M. in Hindee at 10 on "Rejoice in the Lord &c." the text of a former discourse, and at 3½ on "In him was life, & the life &c." Preached in the evening from "For God hath concluded them all in unbelief &c."

Monday, 15th. Had a letter from Dr. Scott, telling us that Dr. S. was almost well. Read Order & "Owis". Made a commencement on a sermon on Order. Br. M. & E. spent the evening here. Had a great sand-storm. It was something of an undertaking for him to get home. Spent a while this afternoon on Algebra, but was not well satisfied at being thus employed, tho' I cannot well attend to the boys without. It is a favorite study with me, & I believe I allow that fact to influence me quite as much as the necessities of the boys.

Tuesday, 16th. Still very cool. Have not yet had a punkah at night nor needed it. Took cold last night by some means, & have a sore throat to-day. Read a letter from Dr. [illegible] this afternoon. [illegible] as usual: and continued the work on the Attributes.

Wednesday, 17th. Employed as usual. Had a new pupil added to the school, with whom I was much pleased. Wrote this afternoon from the "11th" having neglected my notes three days.

In the even.g called at Capt. R's. found them out, they have come here. Little A[illegible] is still quite a sufferer with his eyes.

Thursday, 18th. Letters from home, but much older than those received some time since, having come by ships. Still they were very interesting. Received word by one of them, of the death of a much valued Christian friend, Miss A. Ke. of S. Some time ago I was thinking to write to her, and even then she had ceased to be of the inhabitants of this world. Had a call this even.g from Capt. R. and his lady. Asked them to spend to-morrow evening with us.

Friday, 19th. Have not been well this week. Have one of my frequent attacks of sore throat & cold in the head & breast: but am thro' mercy enabled to attend to my school as usual. Had a pleasant evening with our friends. Had again a conversation of some length with Capt. R. on the same subject as before. He appears to be one whose heart is truly engaged in Divine things. [The Giver of all good engage him more & more.] Bro. N. left this with M. [illegible] evening before last for the hills, intending to leave her there for the summer.

Saturday, 20th. Had a call to-day from a [illegible] while in the school. He seems interesting, and spoke like one who values religious institutions & religion [illegible]. Read Urdu this afternoon. Wrote to Mr. W. Prayer-meeting here this evening. Small attendance, [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] attended. [illegible] offered appropriate prayer.

Sabbath, 21st. Read Coles much of the day. Enjoyed it; had my hopes of an interest in the Saviour strengthened. Sab. cl. as usual; good attendance. Mr. P. preached at 10 from "[illegible] [illegible] [illegible]" in [illegible]; a plain, simple, practical discourse: was pleased. Preached in eve.g from Luke 10.20. Had some comfort in the exercise.

Monday, 22nd. Was up a good deal in the night with my dear little boy. His eyes are still sore. The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

him, thinking he needed correction. Was much grieved for it afterwards, and [illegible] forgiveness of God, thinking that it was a piece of cruelty rather than of discipline. Spent the afternoon in reading Usher, Algebra, [illegible]. [illegible] E. [illegible] letters from our Brot[her]. to-day. His [illegible] had a very [illegible] escape from being dashed to pieces on their way, as it was they were quite [illegible]. [Praised be the Lord for his goodness.] I think I had a narrow escape myself to-day from falling off the new wall of the house.

Tuesday, 23rd. Rose early enough to ride before school. Have of late been discontinuing my noon sleep, and retiring at the usual time [illegible], so that it was [illegible] out of the [illegible] [illegible]. Resumed to-day my noon sleep. Spent the afternoon at my algebra. Did not feel satisfied to occupy so much time on it, but c[oul]d not otherwise be prepared for the morning's recitation. Have now reached the limit to which I intend to take the class. Have enjoyed devotional duties a good deal to-day. Continued reading [illegible] and with much satisfaction. Rec[eive]d yesterday from Dr. [illegible] a little book by Atkins, called "Heaven opened."

Wednesday, 24th. Spent the day after school chiefly in reading Usher. Was enabled to [illegible] in the word of God and prayer to-day. Feel my mind a good deal impressed from the work on "[illegible]," &c. which I am reading. While it is encouraging it is also adapted to create the most solemn reflections. This evening we took tea at [illegible]. [illegible] & spent the evening; had a pleasant time. The conversation, though not of the edifying character I could have desired, was yet not trifling; and we had the pleasure of closing the evening by uniting our supplications & thanksgivings at the throne of grace.

Thursday, 25th. Employed as usual. Have not entirely recovered from my cold. We have the happiness of seeing our dear little boy again well. Have again had sad

ans from sister L. of B. She is more ill than before. "Who hath [illegible] the [illegible]." Wrote to [illegible]. Took a good walk this evening, such as from some cause I seldom get in these days.

Friday, 26th. [illegible] pleasant [illegible] to the approaching vacation in the school: a season both for mental and bodily improvement; which by the Divine blessing it certainly may be. Think that four hours or rather [illegible] in school leave but a very small portion of the day for anything like close mental exertion. This evening went with Mr. P. to return [illegible] call: Had a pleasant interview. Spent the evening at Cousin E's. Wrote this aftn to [illegible]. [illegible] sent some [illegible] a letter from Br. S. giving an account of Br. [illegible]'s illness. He has been in danger, but the Lord showed mercy to him, & he appears to be recovering.

Saturday, 27th. [illegible] took breakfast with Cousin E. Had again trouble with some of the boys on act of irregularity in attendance & laziness in studying. Am borne up by the hope that they may yet prove vessels of mercy. Was engaged this aftn in reading [illegible], in attending to the repairs of my [illegible] & in writing notes of the last three days. Prayer-meeting this [illegible] at Br. D's.

Sabbath, 28th. Had a large attendance [illegible] class. [illegible] the exercise. The subject was the new birth. Mr. P. preached [illegible] from the [illegible], "[illegible]." Was engaged [illegible] the day in the [illegible] & public [illegible] in reading the book of Jeremiah, & the hist. of the [illegible]. Preached in the evening at Br. M's, from Ps. 25:10. Had much fluency & comfort in the former part of the discourse, but in the latter part was [illegible]. I think it was in part a rebuke to my self-confidence.

Monday, 29th. [illegible]. In the latter part of the day read [illegible]. Was however occupied [illegible]

a length of time in attending to the men at work on the house, and in arranging myself some matters that I did not exactly like. Did not feel satisfied afterward at having occupied my time in that way. Time is too precious to be thus spent, unless it were absolutely necessary. Took tea at Cousin's.

Tuesday, 30th. Rose about 5 o'clock. Had time for a good long ride, as well as for more important matters. At the morning devotions spent some time in reading Coles. Felt it to be very edifying. It is the part where he is exhorting the children of the kingdom to walk worthily of their vocation. —— For some cause I was in a sad, brooding mood through. Wednesday, 31st. This is the last day of the present term in school; and the prospect of a month's relaxation is most comfortable. May I be enabled to spend the time wisely, diligently, and to the profit of both soul and body. Did not commence the exercises this morning as early as I should have done, because through yesterday's negligence I was detained from so doing. Had to attend to what should have been done before. Had no one present at the examination except two or three members of our own circle. Gave tickets of approbation to several of the boys. Closed about 11.

To-day we have the kind of weather that is said to be very common here when the time of the rains is near at hand. It is very warm, and yet the heat is somewhat tempered by the obscuration of the sun, arising not from clouds but from vast quantities of sand floating in the air. The wind is not very high, but high winds elsewhere must have raised the sand. Was engaged this aftn a good deal in attending to the repairs of my house. Spent the evening with my Uncle. Have to-day for the first engaged punkah men, to keep the punkah going day & night. Last year we did this a month sooner.

Thursday, 1st. Rose quite early this morning, it was nevertheless very warm riding. This is the time for Dr. A's return. We are very glad to have the

hope of seeing him again, tho' for the sake of his health we have desired him to prolong his stay in the hills. Spent considerable time to-day in looking over my home letters to prepare for writing an "overland" to-morrow.

Friday, 2nd. Br. N. arrived about 7 ½; fatigued but improved in health. Wrote today to sister M. It was so dark on account of the quantity of sand in the air that I had to use a lamp at mid-day. Spent the evening at Br. N's. Conversed on a proposal of Dr. Rhodes to print a considerable portion of the Scriptures here in Panjabi.

Saturday, 3rd. Finished my letter home. Read Persian (Psalms) for some time. Had a meeting of the station this morning to consider Dr. R's proposal. It was accepted &c. Was not present this evening at meeting on account of my eyes. They have been tender for sometime these two days, & a violent wind is blowing to-night with plenty of sand as has been the case much of the time to-day. Spent some time in writing these notes.

Sabbath, 4th. For some cause this has seemed an exceedingly unprofitable day; certainly it has not been a very happy one. It has appeared as if I accomplished neither one thing nor another. Heard Br. N. on the text "Quench not the Spirit" (Hindustani sermon). In the afternoon heard Dr. R. (also in Hindi) on Exod. 6. 13-20. Heard the girls recite their bible lessons and talked with them. Explained to them the nature of the passover, & its application to our Saviour as the true Paschal Lamb. In the evening preached from Heb. 12. 14, English. Was favored in the exercise, and enabled to enjoy it much.

Monday, 5th. Was engaged great part of the forenoon at the regular station meeting. Dr. Green expressed his wish to remove his residence to Subathu, as a more favorable situation for the furtherance of his plans. Thro' the afternoon did little

of anything, tho' trying to be very busy. Our little Albert is very unwell. Took tea at Br. N's. Monthly concert was held here. Enjoyed the exercises, notwithstanding that a wandering spirit was ever & anon leading me off after worldly things. Had some conversation afterward with Maj. [illegible] who was present, on Puseyism.

Tuesday, 6th. Rose early. Had a good time for devotional exercises. Commenced the day with the hope of getting thro' a good deal of study. Was quite disappointed. Various unforeseen hindrances occurred. A special meeting of our station was called to hear a communication from Dr. G. with reference to a change of his relation to us, being an entire withdrawal of himself from the mission, & the missionary calling. He wrote in a very friendly spirit. We think he is perhaps wise in having taken such a step, on account of the peculiarities of his character, rendering it unlikely that he wd. be either happy or useful in that calling, to the extent to which he might be in some other: tho' we are much surprised at the suddenness of his movement. Br. N. & Cousin spent the evening with us.

Wednesday, 7th. Rose very early. But again the day passed without my accomplishing much. Made another attempt to have the tooth drawn that was broken at [illegible], got as much of it out as I think necessary to get, though not the whole. Made some progress in writing an Urdu sermon. Br. N. and C. were with us again this evening.

Thursday, 8th. Read Boles for sometime to-day. Was much interested in the subject, & to some extent the power of the truths. Wrote to my dear friend [illegible] Chester. Studied Urdu some time. Felt to-day that I must have more regularity in the occupation of my time. Endeavoured to draw up a little scheme. Was engaged for some time this morning at a special meeting of the station, called for the purpose of doing something toward the making out of a new list of Scripture proper names, in accordance with an offer of the Calcutta Bible Society.

[illegible] 9th. Spent a while [illegible] morning [illegible] letter [illegible] C. but most of the time was spent with the committee on scripture proper names. The Com. met here this morning, [illegible] Br. [illegible]'s in the afternoon. [illegible] this evening [illegible].

Saturday, 10th. Again employed with the Committee, both morning & afternoon. At sun-set took a walk with [illegible]. Prayer-meeting at Br. [illegible], he [illegible] the exercises. Had a little conversation after with Br. [illegible] [illegible] that his wife [illegible] whether [illegible] leave India or not.

Sabbath, 11th. Had a pleasant day, for the most part, but did not entirely abstain from [illegible] [illegible]. The consequence was the marring of my enjoyment [illegible] during the latter part of the day. Br. M. preached in the morning from Eph. 2.8; in the afternoon from Mat. 4.10. And in the evening Br. P. preached in English from Rom. 14.2,3. After evening service allowed myself to engage in conversation not suited to the sacredness of the Sabbath.

Monday, 12th. Did not rise early, having been frequently waked thro' the night by the stopping of the punkah. Spent considerable part of the day in reading Hindustani. Toward evening spent some time in writing these notes. Met for a short time with the Scrip. pr. name Committee. Had a bhangy from Calcutta, containing our watches. Br. G. & Br. P. took tea with us. Was reading the Psalms awhile in Hindustani to-day. Was impressed particularly with the passage in the 18th, "With the perfect thou wilt shew thyself perfect": understanding it doubtless to mean, that to those who in humble faith do seek to conform themselves to the whole Divine will, God will in a peculiar manner manifest his favour. Was led to go immediately to my closet and cry for the Divine influences to be imparted to me, that I might know & keep that perfect way.

Tuesday, 13th. Rose at 4½. Rode out. Read [illegible] awhile in connexion with morning devotions. Was enabled to pray more earnestly than usual: indeed felt my

self driven to it, being in an unhappy, unsatisfied state of mind. Was enabled to cast myself on the Lord & to implore what I most need, the sanctifying power of his Spirit. Wrote awhile at my Hindustani sermon. Spent several hours at the Bib. prop. names. Read the 22d ps. in Urdu this aftn.

Wednesday, 14th. Again was occupied with the Com. of the Committee. I found it rather difficult to write as my left eye was painful; it seems to be getting sore.

Thursday, 15th, & Friday, 16th. Did but little of any thing on these two days, my left eye being very sore with a boil on the upper lid. I am unable to read & too uncomfortable to think, except to exercise my thoughts in patience. I am prevented from aiding the brethren in their work of translating the names, and from writing letters home, which I much desired to do; but all is for the best. I need to be taught of how little real importance I am. Spent both eveg at Dr. M's.

Saturday, 17th. Much as the two previous days. Toward evening however my eye began to get better. Was expecting to preach for Dr. N. in Urdu tomorrow morning, but have been prevented from writing; am now expecting (D. V.) to preach in the eveg in English. Prayer meeting this eveg was here. Br. P. conducted it.

Sabbath, 18th. Had a very pleasant Sabbath. Hannah read to me from Jeremiah, afterward from Stevens' little book, "Heaven opened," and then from notes. Br. N. preached at 10 from 2 Cor. 5.10; a good, plain, solemn discourse. In the afternoon heard the girls as usual, & talked to them a good while. Mr. C. preached from a part of the 7th of Rev. In the evening I conducted the services; discoursed from Col. 3. 1. Was enabled to speak with some freedom; had pleasure in the exercise.

Monday, 19th. Rose at quarter-five; rode as usual. Quite cool & pleasant. We have had but few warm

mornings thus far. Read a little Urdu: the 30th ps.
Was going to study what I could thro' the day: but the
punkah rope got out of order, & I was nearly all day
engaged in getting it right. I was much worried at hav-
ing my time thus taken up: but concluded there were at
least two good reasons for it: the one that I was prevent-
ed from using my Eyes in reading or writing, & the
other, I was taught a little patience. We spent
the evening at Br. N's. Had some discourse
respecting our friend the Dr. who left us this even-
ing for Futtehgurh.

Tuesday, 20th. Had the great pleasure
this morning of receiving two overland letters from
home: the one from Sister Mary, the other from
my sister-in-law Lydia. All friends well.
My father's church in a happy condition. These
letters announced the receipt of ours that took the news
of little A. Read the 31st ps. in Urdu this morning,
and spent a while on the "friend of India". In aftn wrote
some notes from the 10th. Spent the evening at Br. N's.

Wednesday, 21st. Resumed the writing of Scr. prop.
names with the Bow. This aftn a sand storm blew up,
and it became so dark that I had a lamp lighted several
hours before night. Studied Urdu awhile.

Thursday, 22nd. Again wrote Hebrew for several hours.
Br. N. absent on acc't of Mrs. E. She is quite sick to-day:
has had an attack of intermittent fever coming on these few days past.
Called over toward evening, but did not see her. Have my
Hindustani sermon in progress: am expecting to preach next Sab-
bath morning. Friday, 23rd. We were em-
ployed this morning a good while at a special business meeting.
Discussed Dr. J's case somewhat, and considered how we should
be supplied with medicines: also the question relative to having
a meeting of Synod. In the afternoon wrote to the Sub-
path brethren on this subject, as their communication had been sent to me.

Took tea this eve.g at Br. B's. Talked with him about the school. [illegible] the time to commence.

Saturday, 24th. It appears much cooler than we have had it: Drove at an early hour as usual. Enjoyed it much. Wrote most of the forenoon with the Bor. of the committee. In the afternoon wrote a little on my Order sermon. Toward evening went with Brat. to call on Maj. S. Capt. E. [illegible] was not at home. Prayer-meeting this evening at Br. P's.

Sabbath, 25th. Rose rather late: perhaps it was nearly 5. Sat down & read with H. at 5½: Ep. to Galns. Spent some time to-day in reading the Hist. of the [illegible] mission. Preached at 10 from Gen. 1. 1-5. Had a comfortable time. Heard Br. V. at 5 from 1 Pet. 2. 6,7,8. Was much interested. Congregation good. In the evening was our [illegible] season. Service at Br. M's. Br. M. preached from "Unto you therefore which believe, he is precious." Capt. Willis. E. united with us. Had some pleasant & edifying conversation with him after meeting. Do not feel that I have made suitable preparation for this sacrament occasion, nor that I had any particular evidence of my Saviour's presence in it. And even to-day I have not been much resting in a watchful, devout spirit, & have done little in the way of self-examination.

Monday, 26th. Rose not very early. Still find it impossible to economize my time as I wish. Seem to get nothing done. Spent awhile in writing my notes for the last few days. Read a review in the Bib. Rep. of Milman's History of Christianity. An infidel work. Br. N. & Cousin E. took tea & spent the evening with us. H. had a letter from Sr. S. of S. There seems little prospect of our having a meeting of Synod next winter: the funds are too low. Talked with Br. V. this eve.g on the subject of Scrip. translation: two passages particularly had our attention, 1 Pet. 2. &

Tuesday, 27th. Rose a little after day-light, about 4½. Took breakfast with the [illegible]. After returning spent some time in devotional exercises. Was much exercised with a sense of the unprofitableness of my life, the exceeding feebleness of my devotion to the Divine glory, and the necessity of making that, far more than ever, my aim. Found some comfort in endeavoring to commit myself to the Lord, with the resolution that by his help I would keep this aim before me. Read the 1st & 2nd Ch. of Rom. in the Gr. Test. Then read some time on Effectual calling (Coles): its being all of God was the particular part of the subject. Was a while in conference with Brn. [illegible] & P. on some points in their translation of the names. Wrote this aftn to Brn. J.R.C. & J.L.L.

Wednesday, 28th. Engaged much as yesterday. Read Gr. Test. & [illegible] for some hours. Had not so much life and comfort in duty as yesterday. Wrote the closing part of a doctrinal sermon this afternoon. Spent the eveg at Dr. M's where we found Dr. A. [illegible].

Thursday, 29th. Spent most of the day in reading the "Friend of India," & the "C.C. Observer". Also in the Patriot an account of a tragical affair on board a U.S. brig, that took place last fall. One article in the C.C.O. that interested me much was on the small success of Prot. Ind. Missions. There is weighty truth in it. I feel less satisfied than ever with the little I am doing & the way in which I am doing it. Am not sure that it will be right for me to continue my connexion with the school; it leaves me so little opportunity to qualify myself for preaching the gospel.

Dr. [illegible] & Mr. [illegible] spent the evening with us.

Friday, 30th. The air this morning is very sultry. There has been a little rain here in the course of the week, & more in the adjacent country, so that the temperature is lower

ed: but the air is moist & heavy, & there is little wind, so that at times it is exceedingly oppressive. Rode as usual. We continue to find the morning drive very refreshing. Spent the morning in looking over the month's accounts, putting my things in order, writing my notes, &c. In prayer this morning had sweet peace & comfort. Endeavoured to commit my soul anew to the guiding & influence of the spirit of grace. Spent the evening at Br. N's. Had long and interesting conversation with him respecting the difficulties connected with our work, the defects of our mode of operations &c. especially our destitution of the spirit of grace.

Saturday, July 1st. This day commenced the duties of the school again; and not with a very light heart: feel perhaps less disposed for it than when I left off at the beginning of vacation. Do not feel satisfied to appropriate my time in this way, to the detriment of more directly missionary work. Have no doubt however that for the present it is my duty to go on: and am trying to summon courage, and to seek it where alone it can be found, to go to work with some degree of energy. Do not think I succeeded very well to-day. The truth is, there is another difficulty; & that is, that I am slothful, and carnal: when, oh when shall I be spiritually minded, which is life and peace. Prayer-meeting this evening at Br. N's.

Sabbath, July 2nd. Bible-class this morning with the boys. Subject the comparison instituted by our Saviour between himself and the brazen serpent. Did not get over but three or four verses. The boys appeared very attentive. I enjoyed it much. Br. N. preached at 10 on the coming of our Saviour's kingdom. G. N's child was baptized. Preached in the evening from "This is your hour & the power of darkness." The subject was suggested to me from having the passage to explain to the girls in their Bible lesson. Was enabled to speak with some comfort and freedom of utterance.

Monday, 3rd. Endeavoured to address myself to my work with some degree of energy this morning. Had a pleasant time in school. Afterwards attended the monthly business meeting. There we were till near night, having 2 hours recess for dinner. Did not maintain the spirit of prayer & seriousness I ought to have done. Felt afterwards that I had sinned. Today arrived a little girl from [illegible], sent by Mr. [illegible] to be received into our orphan school. I know it is for her spiritual and eternal good the Lord has [illegible] her here. May grace be given us to be faithful to her. [illegible] Con. It was at Br. N.'s. We took tea there [illegible]. After meeting we sat a good while. Had a very pleasant and I trust edifying conversation. Subject, as on some former occasions, the freeness of the Divine promises and the sovereignty of God in election.

Tuesday, 4th. Had rather a pleasant time in school. Have things arranged more to my satisfaction. Was called away however before school was quite through with the distressing intelligence that the new verandah now finishing threatened to fall. Went & found the wall cracked and the workmen gazing. Brn. [illegible] also present. [illegible] a most uncomfortable delay, as well as a great increase of expense to the Society, should the work fall. As yet this day all remains in the same condition. The men have left work. Endeavoured to commit the matter into the hands [illegible] which I have tried to entrust me all. It will not be the worst of calamities by a great deal, but still a most serious one.

Wednesday, 5th. Employed as usual. Attended a special meeting of the Brn. to consider one or two matters. Had a little consultation about my cracking house. Concluded to consult one of the principal masons in the city. Br. N. & Cousin E. spent the evening here.

Thursday, 6th. Had a long conversation yesterday with Br. N. about the school, and about the desirableness of a Missionary's being altogether engaged in his proper work, and not in teaching Geogr., Arith., &c. Still

ied that I am in Providence called on to occupy my present situations, until the way is open for a change.
Had a man (Lipathe, formerly head of the city masons,) to look at my house this morning. He recommended a method neither difficult nor expensive by which he has over entire safety w^d be secured. Proceeded at once to apply it. Felt very happy to have so easy a remedy. I have much cause to be thankful that the calamity I feared has not come to pass. This evening we had Capt. Dellue H. here. Conversed for some time on one or two passages in the Ep. of Jude.

Friday, 7^th. Wrote to Br. Campbell this aft^n. The Chapn. whom he sent made his appearance yesterday, & to-day I reported to him. This evening we were at tea at Br. P's. Am not doing anything as yet at my intended reformation. My time seems to pass as unprofitably as ever. Do not get the victory over evil habits nor evil tempers: nor do I find the secret of economising precious time.

Saturday, 8^th. Usual employments. Studied Urdu for some time. Did not think much about preparation for the Sabbath. But was not suffered to remain without some serious impression of Divine things in entering upon the duties of the evening. Went to Br. H's to tea, where we met Capt. & Mrs. H. who had come to unite with us in our prayer-meeting. I enjoyed the exercises.

Sabbath, 9^th. Enjoyed Bible-class. Principal subject, the "cause of condemnation to the world". At 10 Br. P. preached from the passage in Ps. 49. "For the redemption of their soul &c." In the aft^n Br. H. preached from Malachi 3.1. Listened with much interest. In the eve^g he preached in Eng. from Hos. 10.12; a solemn practical discourse; to which however I did not give at all the hearing I should have done. Fear that I derived little profit from it. Through the day was chiefly engaged between the public services

in reading the book of Job: read it with much interest.

Monday, 10th. Rose early, as yesterday also. After school spent a long time in reading Verdui. Br. N. Cousins spent the evening here. After they left, wrote awhile in this, having neglected to do so for about a week past. Somehow it seems impossible for me to be regular in this matter.

Tuesday, 11th. Found time to read in the Gr. Test. this morning. Am endeavoring to do so regularly of late. Have taken up the Ep. to the Romans. After school spent a while in devotional exercises. Do not find it possible in many instances to spend but a very short time on that exercise before school. Wrote to Rev. O. & Mrs. [illegible]. Read [illegible] this after on Eff. Calling; and with much interest. This evening, wrote.

Wednesday, 12th. No school to-day, in consequence of heavy rain. A few boys came, whom I left in charge of J. Read Verdui most of the forenoon. In religious exercises was favored with some degree of life, but it did not seem to be a profitable day. Toward evening was employed in getting my accounts of the house repairs in order. Was occupied for some time in attending to damage caused by the rain, on the Sch. L. & other buildings. Spent the evening at Br. C's.

Thursday, 13th. The morning again came on in the midst of [illegible]. Had a small school. Afterward read Verdui awhile. Spent some time with Coles' work, that part on the Perseverance of the saints. Found it solemn, interesting, edifying; and most Scriptural. Feel the most complete assurance as to the whole class of doctrines of which he treats: but have not the evidence I desire of my own interest in these great matters. Read this evening Rom. 9th in the Greek.

Friday, 14th. Nothing special today. After school was engaged for some hours in reading Verdui. Read awhile "Hist of Cuttack mission." In religious exercises was enabled to be somewhat fervent: but did not maintain in the duties of the day that

prevalent desire for the glory of God, and watchful care to conform my actions thereto that I should have done. My conscience is sadly wanting in tenderness.

Saturday, 15th. Here heavy rain again this morning; afterward it cleared off beautifully. After school read Urdu the most of the time that I could get from attending to the work going on, repairs &c. Read the 11th Rom. in Greek. Prayer-meeting here this evening. Made a few remarks on the 95th Ps. In reflecting on the past day and week, still find pride, self-seeking, & impatience very prominent among my besetting sins.

Sabbath, 16th. A little before 2 o'clock this morning we were wakened by our dear little boy. Found him moaning piteously; having a high fever, and evidently very ill. As he seemed to grow worse, I went for Br. N. Remedies were applied that produced partial relief, & about 4 we got to sleep again. Woke just at the ordinary time of beginning Bible class. Was ready as soon as possible; found the boys waiting. Enjoyed the exercise much. Last 12 verses or 20 of John 3rd. Heard Br. N. at 10 on Parab. of Sower, & Golok in aftn on "Except your righteousness exceed &c." Preached in eveg from Ps. 1. 1-3. Was obliged to close hastily, as a storm was coming on, & those who had come from cantonmt were likely to be at some difficulty in getting home.

Monday, 17th. Through divine favour our little babe is much better; begins to smile again this morning. Did not study much to-day. Was engaged awhile in having the remains of materials left from my repairs gathered together and disposed of. This eveng we went to Capt. R's for a little call. From some incident that was mentioned our conversation turned on the preserving goodness of God in delivering us from accidents & dangers.

Tuesday, 18th. Closed my repairs to-day. Three months & a half they have been on hand. Conducted Br. N's Bible class for him this afternoon. Subject Gal. 4. Went thro' 10 or 12 verses. Enjoyed the exercise. Took tea this evening at Br. M's.

Wednesday, 19th. Rose at 4½. [illegible]. Studied [illegible] most of the day after school: that is, except the time taken up in family affairs, and various small matters requiring attention, which are interruptions and discouraging exceptions: for there seem to be few days in which I do much at study or anything else valuable. Settled accounts today with the man who had charge of my affairs. Br. N. [illegible] were with us this evening. Had some discussion on the passage, "the law was our schoolmaster &c."

Thursday, 20th. Rose late, having had the sleep of the previous night shortened by drinking strong tea. Was employed after school in reading [illegible]. Have had much cause today of the [illegible] of my life. Know not what to do, to [illegible]. Have tried to seek help & counsel from the [illegible], but in [illegible] of anything that [illegible] me no [illegible], [illegible] with weak, half-hearted faith. This evening we were at Dr. [illegible], expecting to meet Mr. H. He however was not there. [illegible] spent the evening. [illegible] that Dr. Pusey has been deposed for preaching transubstantiation. Fear he has too strong a hold on public sentiment to make his deposition of much value.

Friday, 21st. Rose at 4½. Succeeded in obtaining considerable time for private devotions before going to school. Plead with the Lord for his sanctifying grace. [illegible] something of a set purpose of heart to live nearer to him. Was [illegible] this morning by one of his servants breaking my thermometer. Concluded that it was permitted for the best. Employed through the day as usual. Mr. H. called in the evening. Had some conversation about the school, and those that have been employed in conducting it. Took tea with him at Mrs. [illegible].

Saturday, 22nd. Had the great pleasure of [illegible] today [illegible], by a letter from [illegible] [illegible] a few lines also [illegible] [illegible]. [illegible] [illegible] interesting and gratifying. The letter was but 2½ months old. Am preparing some letters for the U.S. [illegible] [illegible] to Mr C. [illegible] writing to Prof. H. [illegible] in the evening at Dr [illegible]. Capt. [illegible], [illegible] was with us, and attended the meeting. The exercises were pleasant.

Sabbath, 23rd. Rather a happy day upon the whole. Was favoured with a spirit of attention during the public services of the day, yet did not have so much enjoyment as sometimes in listening, though the discourses were good & instructive. Br. N. preached twice in Urdu, morning from "They will not frame their doings &c." Hosea: & in the aftn from John 3. on the new birth. I preached in evening from Ps. 31. 19. Had some fluency, but did not succeed so well as I had hoped in declaring the truth. Enjoyed my Bible classes and the private duties of the day.

Monday. 24th. Rose as usual about 4½. Had not a very satisfactory time in school. Have frequent fears either that I am not managing it right, or that it is not my proper place, or both. Must go on however, seeking aid & direction where alone it can be found. Read Urdu awhile, wrote to Br. C. of Sat.: the aftn seemed to pass rather unprofitably. Br. N. & Cousin E. spent the evening with us. Had some conversation with him on our missy work, & on the mode pursued by some of our brethren. Aftd read Urdu with him awhile.

Tuesday, 25th. Great rains to-day. Had disagreeable work to perform in school: two boys to whip. Hope it may not prove in vain. During the latter part of the morning read Coles on the perseverance of the saints. Very instructive and encouraging. After dinner read my Hebrew Bible awhile. Commenced a letter to Br. R. of F. Spent most of the evening in reading Urdu.

Wednesday, 26th. Rose at 4½. Drove: light rain all the time. After school found news from F. Miss J. &. had left her situation in the orphan school, but not under comfortable circumstances. "There must needs be offences." Wrote this aftn to Br. McA: & finished yesterday's chit. Was detained some time from my usual duties by some misconduct among the servants. Great rain this afternoon. Took tea at Br. N.'s. Spent part of the eveg in reading Urdu with him. Wrote to-day to Bro. R. Hill &c.

Thursday, 27th. Commenced a Hindustani sermon to-day: subject, "the work of creation", continued from the one of a few weeks since. Find myself slow and negligent toward giving myself to this work of writing sermons: yet when commenced 'tis very pleasant. Continued my letter to Prof. H. This evening we spent at Capt. R's. Had a pleasant time, some interesting, edifying con-

versation. The book of Job, and that of Revelation were among the topics of discourse. One remarked that the tribe of Dan was left out of the number of the sealed; and that was the most prominent tribe in first going astray into idolatry.

Friday, 28th. This is our little boy's birth day, reckoning by the month, instead of the year. He is 11 months old. Our Heavenly Father has spared the dear little fellow to us thus far, has given him health & activity, & has made him day by day more interesting and more dear to us. May we be enabled to give Him the praise due to his name. Spent more time than usual in prayer at mid day: was favoured with comfort in so doing, & freedom of access. Read Dr. A's introduction to Henry's Comm. was much edified. Feel as if I wd give myself in earnest to the work of reading the book through, and not content myself with an occasional reference. Continued my sermon. Br. N. & E. spent the evening with us. We were talking for some time on the book of Job: thought that God honoured Elihu, as having directed Job somewhat aright: contrary to the views of some, derived from Ch. 38, v. 2.

Saturday, 29th. Engaged as usual. Asked Maj. S. to take tea with us this evening and join in our religious exercises. Made some preparation for preaching in Hindustani: text Ps. 7.1,2. The sermon I am writing, instead of being nearly finished, is but fairly begun. Learned this evening from Maj. S. that the expected separation in the Scotch church had taken place, and that upwards of 400 had left the Establishment.

Sabbath, 30th. Enjoyed Bib. Cl. Subject, John 4, 13-21. Preached at 10 in Hindustani. Was favoured with considerable ease in expressing myself. Heard Br. P. in the aftn on the new covt, Lect. Heb. 8. 7-13. & in the evenᵍ from Heb. 6. 1-6. Girls' Bib. Cl. as usual. Subject, the crucifixion. During the intervals of public duty, read M. Henry's life and part of Gen. 1. I have been enabled to engage in the duties of the day for the most part with some energy, & to find enjoyment in them.

Monday, 31st. The last day of another month: and with its last day closes my book. Thus far am I brought in peace and comfort. Soon will be the anniversary of my marriage, and soon that of leaving my home. Everything reminds me of the rapid flight of time, & everything likewise of the little improvement I make of it. Was employed this afternoon in making some changes in the arrangement of the classes of the school. In evenᵍ E. & Emma E. went to Mrs. Ventura's. Br. N. took tea with me. Had some conversation with him as to the path of duty in reference to the sick. The calls are many, and he hardly knows how to undertake to meet them all. Poor creatures, they are ready enough to receive our advice & our remedies, so far as they have reference to the cure of the body.

219 East Commerce Street
Bridgeton, N. J.
January 10, 1947

My dear Dr Gapp,

Your reply to my letter about the two volumes of the Levi Janvier journals was received a long time ago, and should have had an earlier response but for the fact that I am here in Bridgeton only during college vacations. As I wrote you, it was the wish of Miss Mary Fries Janvier that these diaries, which came to her from her cousin Louisa (daughter of Levi Janvier), should go to the Seminary or the University, if either were interested. No reply has come from Dr. Boyd; your very cordial letter would have assured Miss Janvier that they would be used to good purpose at the Seminary.

When the reverend Ernest P. Janvier (grandson of Levi) was in Bridgeton last, he gave his approval to this plan of disposal of the journals. One of us here will write him that they have been sent on to you. They will be shipped by express within the next few days.

Sincerely yours.,
Margaret Janvier Hort

JA 13 '48